## MTA 2014 BUDGET AND 2014-2017 FINANCIAL PLAN ADOPTION MATERIALS

**MTA Finance Committee MTA Board** 

December 16, 2013 December 18, 2013



#### **NOTICE CONCERNING THIS WEB-POSTED COPY**

The MTA Consolidated and agency staff summaries included in this web version of the MTA 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan Adoption Materials are in searchable format and hence do not include the signatures and initials that appear in the original documents. Copies of the signed and initialed originals of these staff summaries have been included in Section III, as an addendum.

# MTA 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan Adoption Materials

### **Table of Contents**

I.	Staff Summary MTA Consolidated 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan	I-1
II.	Agencies' Staff Summaries – 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan:	
	Bridges and Tunnels	II-1
	Capital Construction Company	II-11
	Long Island Rail Road	II-17
	Metro-North Railroad	II-29
	MTA Headquarters	II-41
	Inspector General	II-51
	First Mutual Transportation Assurance Co. (FMTAC)	II-57
	New York City Transit	II-61
	MTA Bus Company	II-71
	Staten Island Railway	II-83
III.	Addendum – Copies of Signed and Initialed Staff Summaries (web version only)	III-1

# I. Staff Summary MTA Consolidated 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan

Page 1 of 9

Subject
MTA 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan
Department
Chief Financial Officer
Department Head Name
Robert E. Foran
Department Head Signature
Project Manager/Division Head
Douglas F. Johnson

Douglas F. Johnson								
Board Action								
Order	То	Date	Approval	Info	Other			
1	Finance Comm.	12/16						
2	Board	12/18						

Date	
December 16, 2013	
Vendor Name	
Contract Number	
Contract Manager Name	
Contract Manager Name	
Table of Contents Ref #	
Table of Contents Ref #	

	Internal Approvals							
Order	Approval	Order	Approval					
		1	Chief Financial Officer					
			Legal					
		3	Chief of Staff					
			Chief Executive Officer					

#### Purpose:

To secure MTA Board (i) adoption of the accompanying 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan 2014-2017 ("November Plan" or "Plan"), which includes approving the 2013 Final Estimate and all Plan Adjustments (items below the baseline), and (ii) authorization of Budget and Plan adjustments, budget and cash management actions and other staff actions as set forth below in this Staff Summary.

#### **Discussion:**

This document summarizes the November Plan presented to the Board for information purposes at the November Board meeting, which projects ending cash balances of \$212 million in 2013, \$106 million in 2014, \$44 million in 2015, \$61 million in 2016 with a projected cash deficit of \$191 million in 2017 (see attachment A).

#### The November Plan

The November Plan, consistent with previous plans, is disciplined, totally transparent, and adheres to a financial strategy that includes three key elements: the continuous pursuit of recurring cost reductions, "net-zero" wage growth for represented employees, and biennial fare and toll increases. This Plan also seeks to preserve and enhance funding for the capital program, while addressing "uncontrollable" expenses, such as pension, health care, paratransit, debt service, energy and insurance.

This Plan features significantly lower fare increases than previously projected and new customer initiatives. It maintains the \$18 million in service investments proposed in July, funds critical operational and maintenance investments, contains increased support for the Capital Program, and makes additional investments to pay down unfunded pension and health & welfare liabilities, which will result in ongoing savings in the future. The November Plan includes favorable expense reestimates, cost reduction measures and debt-service management actions that combine with existing expense reduction actions to constrain expense growth in the 2014 Budget to only 1.96% over 2013.

#### **Changes from the July Plan**

Consistent with the MTA Budget process, the November Plan updates the July Financial Plan with more current results, new developments and risks, and input from our Board, customers and other stakeholders. The 2013 July Plan provided a detailed look at 2014 in the form of the proposed 2014 Preliminary Budget. The July Plan included new and restored service and other customer enhancements, resources to improve operations through better maintenance, and additional financial support for the 2015–2019 Capital Program.



Page 2 of 9

The July Plan funded the local match to Federal funds for the Sandy repair and recovery projects as well as long-term resiliency projects. That Plan was in balance through 2014 with modest out-year deficits totaling \$240 million. Since July, there have been both favorable and unfavorable changes that, when combined, have improved the bottom line by a cumulative \$724 million over the Plan Period.

The favorable changes include:

- Higher passenger/toll revenues;
- Higher real estate tax receipts;
- Lower health & welfare costs;
- Lower debt service:
- Lower pension costs; and
- Higher paratransit savings.

Partially offsetting those results are:

- Higher overtime re-estimates;
- Lower PBT receipts; and
- Greater operational and maintenance needs.

Certain of these changes merit special discussion.

Higher Real Estate Receipts. The November Plan projects an increase from the July Plan in real estate tax receipts of \$287 million over the Plan Period. MTA's real estate tax revenues are mortgage recording tax and real property transfer tax revenues that do not provide the stability and predictability provided by property tax revenues. They are transactional fees assessed on real estate transactions that, because of their inherent lack of predictability, are problematic from a capital and operating budgeting perspective. This has been proven twice for real estate transactional revenues. The first time was in 1988 when MRT revenue was pledged by the MTA as security for a new bonding credit for the capital program. Based on a thorough analysis and forecast by recognized experts, bonds were rated and issued to a receptive investor base. These revenues proved to be so unreliable that the MTA refunded the bonds within three years. The second was in the early-2000s, when the MTA began increasingly to rely upon these revenues for its operating budget, foregoing fare/toll increases, as these revenues began to rise. By 2007, these annual revenues were approximately \$1.6 billion; however, by 2009, these revenues had fallen to less than \$400 million and were a major reason for the MTA's fiscal crisis in 2009. Solving this fiscal crisis required implementation of the PMT and MTA Aid, and agreed-upon fare/toll revenue increases of 10%, 7.5% and 7.5% in 2009, 2011 and 2013, respectively.

These transactional real estate revenues are increasing again and MTA is incorporating them into the Financial Plan carefully. While the Plan is reflecting the forecasted receipts in the budget, it is investing a portion of the projected receipts as one-time expenditures, which will provide annually recurring savings by reducing unfunded pension or OPEB liabilities, retiring unscheduled higher cost debt, or avoiding new debt with PAYGO funding. Use of these less-predictable revenues in such ways allows the MTA to reduce or eliminate the expenditures if the forecasted revenues are not fully realized without having to take drastic budget actions as we did in 2009 and 2010.

Higher Overtime Re-estimates. In 2010, the MTA responded to its fiscal crisis by implementing a number of cost savings initiatives that included an aggressive program to reduce overtime costs. This program has been captured within the overtime goals of subsequent Financial Plans. However, the MTA has not been able to meet those goals due in large part to uncontrollable factors, including weather incidents (e.g., Sandy, Irene, major storms) and emergency conditions. Other factors that contributed to the overages were the additional cost to perform regular maintenance while responding to Sandy-related work, major maintenance programs (e.g., FASTRACK and backlog reduction initiatives for signals, track and structures), as well as on-going employee availability and vacancy issues.

In retrospect, the original 2010 goals were not realistic, as was highlighted in a special report to the September Finance Committee. To that end, the November Plan includes a re-baselining of overtime based on additional analysis conducted subsequent to the report. The re-baselining, which now reflects levels that are more in line with documented/historical usage and overall coverage requirements, will provide greater accountability for overruns. Further analysis on overtime will be conducted and addressed in the coming months. It is expected that efficiencies can be identified that will result in realistic savings within this category.

Page 3 of 9

"Projected" biennial fare/toll revenue increases reduced to 4%. The MTA is cognizant of the impact that fare and toll increases have on its customers. Following the fare and toll increases of 2009, 2011 and 2013 of 10.0%, 7.5%, and 7.5%, respectively, this Plan reduces projected fare and toll increases for 2015 and 2017 to 4% over the two-year period, or approximately a 2% annual increase. While reducing the burden on MTA customers, this lower fare/toll increase will reduce revenues during the Plan Period by more than \$900 million; favorable re-estimates in revenues and a substantial increase in targeted savings efficiency initiatives described below make this possible.

Important Operational (including Service) and Maintenance Needs Funded. The November Plan makes investments in critical maintenance and operational work including fleet overhauls, necessary improvements to the right-of-way, and the upgrade of critical systems. These investments reflect a careful analysis of where new resources will deliver the greatest benefit. It also reflects the increasing operating budget impacts of new services as "Mega Projects" are completed.

This Plan maintains those investments first proposed in July, including \$76 million in operational and maintenance needs, \$18 million of new or restored service and service quality investments (detailed below), \$12 million in increased "platform" service to meet loading and headway guidelines, and \$11 million in additional customer enhancements. Included within these investments is the implementation of an Authority-wide Enterprise Asset Management initiative to protect and optimize our extensive infrastructure by promoting best standards and procedures. That system will also offer proactive maintenance, cost efficiencies, and tools for managing the life-cycle process of MTA's assets. NYCT will carry out a life-extending overhaul of R-46 cars, increased structural inspections and repairs, and water intrusion remediation. The LIRR will improve maintenance to rolling stock and elevators/escalators. Metro-North will purchase additional snow fighting equipment, and improve maintenance and cleanup of its right-of-way. MTA Bus will perform engine and structure upgrades and overhauls on 247 MCI series buses for purposes of extending their useful life. The Plan retains B&T's July-Plan funding of long-term restoration and mitigation projects resulting from Sandy.

The service investments that were identified with the Preliminary Budget and July Financial Plan in July (listed again below) are funded in the Plan and are being implemented by NYCT, LIRR and MNR, following, where required, the conclusion of the public hearing process. The service and service quality Investments are:

#### **NYCT Service:**

- Increase G service to eight-minute headways 3 p.m. to 9 p.m.
- Add S93 service middays and evenings until 10 p.m.
- Extend M service to the Delancey Street-Essex Street station from the Myrtle Avenue station on weekends
- Add Q77 service on Sundays
- Extend the Bx24 to Hutchinson Metro Center from Westchester Square
- Restore service on the B37 along 3rd Avenue between Bay Ridge and Atlantic Avenue-Barclays Ctr. Station 6 a.m. to 11 p.m.
- Restore the B70 to 7th A venue
- Restore B8 service to Bay Ridge-95th Street R station at all times
- Implement a to-be-determined Select Bus Service route
- Restore Q31 service on weekends
- Restructuring Staten Island Eltingville area super express bus
- Restore M8 service on weekends
- Reroute the M100 in Northern Manhattan via Dyckman Street and 10th Avenue to serve the Sherman Creek neighborhood.
- Conduct a NYCT/MTA Bus Co-Op City bus study as a comprehensive review of existing bus operations and ridership
  in the vicinity of Co-op City to assess the reliability of existing service and where there may be opportunities for
  improved connectivity.

#### NYCT Service Quality:

- Improved track cleaning (hiring of two additional crews)
- Additional improved station cleaning at heavily used stations/complexes in each borough (ten stations)
- Improved "A" Division service management at the Rail Control Center
- Modification of fare control areas in high priority areas and installation of remote gate control at 54 stations with a staffed booth on one side and no crossover capability for passengers
- Installation of cameras at ten key fare control areas to assist the NYPD in arresting MVM vandals and swipe sellers.

Page 4 of 9

#### LIRR Service:

- Extend half hourly weekend service westbound and eastbound to Ronkonkoma Station
- Restore half hourly weekend service on the Port Washington Branch
- Add a new Ronkonkoma train to Farmingdale (4:09 p.m. from Penn Station) and a reverse train to Penn Station (7:00 p.m. from Farmingdale) on weekdays
- Restore the 4:37 p.m. weekday express train from Penn Station to Wantagh
- Restore the 4:57 p.m. weekday train from Penn Station to Freeport
- Add a new weekday train to Hicksville (8:22 p.m. from Penn Station)
- Extend summer season weekend service between Ronkonkoma and Greenport by ten weeks so that it runs from April to November.

#### Metro-North Service Quality:

• Expansion of real-time train status information at all New York State stations via LCD monitors that use cellular connectivity. These monitors display the departure time, real-time train status, track information and station stops for the next nine trains. At least the first three stations will be completed in 2013, with an average of ten stations to be completed each year thereafter until the installation project is concluded in 2020.

The November Plan funds additional operational and maintenance needs totaling \$71 million, or \$217 million over the Plan Period: NYCT will expand its successful "FASTRACK" program; Metro-North will implement a comprehensive right-of-way infrastructure program and enhance maintenance of the GCT facility and systems; LIRR is also investing in track maintenance and replacing the oldest vehicles in its non-revenue fleet; MTA Bus is revising its Shop Overhaul Plan beginning in 2015 to perform engine upgrades, overhauls and structural enhancements on 247 MCI series buses to extend the useful life of these buses from 12 years to 15 years. In addition, NYCT is making additional "platform" service adjustments of \$10 million to meet loading and headway guidelines. The increased investments proposed here, when combined with those investments first proposed in July, total \$705 over the Plan Period.

During this Plan Period a number of MTA's new "Mega Projects" are targeted to begin operations. The first phase of the Second Avenue Subway will provide a new way to travel between the Upper East Side and Midtown's Broadway corridor and, upon completion of all phases, to Lower Manhattan, reducing congestion on the Lexington Avenue line by as much as 13%. The extension to the 7 line will serve the rapidly developing Far West Side of Manhattan. The new Fulton Center will ease transfers for thousands of daily customers, improve access to and from the complex, provide new connectivity to the new PATH station and the World Trade Center, enhance the resiliency of the system, as well as provide a magnificent new station in lower Manhattan. While these new services will benefit our customers, they will also increase our baseline operating expenses. The increasing operating budget impacts ("OBIs") associated with these capital projects as well as the ramp-up for East Side Access are included in this Plan. Annual OBIs increase from \$16 million in 2014 to \$194 million in 2017, for a total OBI of \$361 million over the Plan Period.

**Support for Capital Program Increased.** This Plan increases annual "Pay-As-You-Go" (PAYGO) funding by an additional \$40 million a year on top of the \$80 million increase included in the July Plan for a total of \$370 million beginning in 2015. This will serve as a "down payment" for the 2015-2019 Capital Program, providing \$2.96 billion over the expected eight-year expenditure period. Alternatively, this funding could be used to support \$6.5 billion in funding (\$5.2 billion in bonding capacity if used for debt service and \$1.3 billion of residual PAYGO). This amount continues to be derived primarily from debt service savings from the 2012 and 2013 refunding and lower re-estimates of interest rate and cash flow requirements.

**New MTA Fare Reduction Efficiencies Established.** The MTA continues to focus on cost control and finding new ways to do business more efficiently; in this Plan MTA savings targets have been increased substantially. To help fund the proposed fare and tolls reduction initiative, the MTA is increasing its annual recurring savings targets by \$50 million beginning in 2014, increasing by \$50 million each year for total annual savings of \$200 million by 2017, or a cumulative increase of \$500 million during the Plan Period. This will increase projected overall savings from the \$1.3 billion that was assumed in July, to \$1.5 billion by 2017. Initiatives are being identified that are expected to result in savings from the following targeted sources: prompt payment discounts, workers compensation efficiencies, energy efficiencies, further consolidations, additional procurement and inventory efficiencies, and employee benefit savings.

Page 5 of 9

Unfunded Pension Liability Addressed. Consistent with its increased emphasis on addressing previously considered "uncontrollable" costs, the MTA will continue to use non-recurring revenues, receipts or resources to make one-time payments toward long-term obligations to reduce annual expenses, minimizing pressure on future fares and tolls. The July Plan included an \$80 million investment to reduce the LIRR's unfunded pension liability funded by a non-recurring increase in real estate receipts, the result of a high volume of large transactions that occurred early this year. The July Plan also recommended the adoption of a policy of using monies remaining in the general reserve at year-end to reduce long-term obligations such as pension or health & welfare unfunded obligations, retire long-term debt or avoid new debt with PAYGO funding. The 2013 November Forecast captures the \$80 million investment that was made, applies the unused 2013 General Reserve and makes additional annual investments of \$30 million (relating to real estate revenues) beginning next year to further reduce the unfunded pension liability. Every dollar invested in the unfunded pension obligation results in a 7% return every year. Together, these investments will result in annual recurring savings that grow to over \$22 million by the end of the Plan Period, with increased savings thereafter.

**Unfunded OPEB Liability Addressed.** Other post-employment benefits, or OPEBs, are primarily healthcare costs for current and future retirees. Unlike with its pensions, MTA and other governmental entities are not required to fund amounts necessary to provide for the future healthcare costs of current and expected retirees, only the current costs. As required, the MTA funds only the annual cost for current retirees, approximately \$450 million in 2013; however, if MTA were to fully fund this future obligation, it would cost approximately \$2.3 billion a year. As disclosed in its audited financial statements, the MTA currently has an unfunded liability of \$17.8 billion. The NYS Comptroller has strongly encouraged governments to recognize these expenses and to set aside funds in trust to meet this obligation. MTA created a trust and has been setting aside funds each year for this purpose. Currently, it has \$300 million in its OPEB trust and another \$310 million in an OPEB reserve, held by the Treasurer for deposit into the trust. Based upon the projected contributions during the Plan Period, the amount held in these two accounts is expected to exceed \$1.1 billion by 2017.

**The "Bottom Line".** Taken in total, these re-estimates, changes and recommendations result in a significant net improvement to MTA's financial projections. The November Plan is balanced through 2016 (\$212 million in 2013, \$106 million in 2014, \$44 million in \$2015 and \$61 million in 2016) with a manageable deficit of \$191 million in 2017.

#### **Key Elements Remain Essential in Addressing Deficits**

It should be noted that even with successful execution of these key elements, a deficit of \$191 million is projected for 2017 and large post-2017 deficits are looming.

**Driving down costs through recurring expense reductions and efficiencies.** The Plan continues the strategy developed in 2010 to "make every dollar count". Existing efficiency programs, combined with the additional cost reduction targets proposed in this Plan, will increase projected annual savings to \$1.5 billion by 2017. It is critical that MTA continue to increase its annual savings targets to minimize pressure on future fares and tolls and protect MTA's ability to make important investments in its capital program, operations and maintenance and customer service.

Much of MTA's efforts have focused on "controllable" expenses, primarily payroll, but also maintenance, operating and service contracts and materials and supplies. The operating budget impacts of the "Mega Projects" (Fulton Center, 7 West Extension, Second Avenue Subway, and East Side Access) are starting to put additional pressure on MTA's operating budgets. Nevertheless, controllable costs are projected to grow slightly less than 0.5% in 2014, with average growth over the Plan Period of 1.46%.

"Uncontrollable" costs, which continue to outpace inflation, are increasingly the focus of MTA's cost saving efforts. These costs, which include employee and retiree health care, paratransit, pensions, debt service, energy, and insurance, are driven by factors that are largely outside the control of the MTA. The Plan includes investments that will reduce the liabilities (and future expenses) for pensions and OPEB.

The growth of paratransit costs has been reduced significantly in recent years due to proactive management initiatives that have reduced unit costs and diverted customers to more efficient ADA-compliant modes of transportation, generating annual savings of over \$280 million. It is important to note that continuing to contain rapidly-growing paratransit costs is essential. Before these paratransit savings initiatives were begun, the subsidy for paratransit services was approaching that received by Metro-North and expenses were growing at 18% percent a year. Through these management actions, the paratransit expense budget is expected to grow by only 7% a year, a significant reduction but still much greater than the expense growth of other MTA services.

Page 6 of 9

Aggressive management of its debt portfolio has enabled MTA to capture savings from lower interest rates to reduce the burden of future capital programs on the farebox. The MTA continues to hedge its fuel purchases, which adds an element of certainty to those expenses. Insurance costs would be even higher were it not for the issuance of "catastrophe" bonds in place of higher cost insurance for a portion of the MTA's risk coverage. These and other management actions result in a MTA-wide expense growth that is under 2% in 2014.

Three years of "net-zero" wage growth. The November Plan baseline continues to capture three years of "net-zero" wage growth for represented employees. To achieve net zero, wage increases may be granted if offset by savings from work rules or other non-wage concessions. MTA is committed to this reasonable assumption, as non-represented employees have not had a raise in over four and a half years. To further place this net zero assumption in context, in 2012, the State's largest unions agreed to contracts that include three years of zero wage increases as well as contributions towards health care benefits. Similarly, this Plan assumes that the three "net-zero" contracts will be achieved through collective bargaining with MTA's unions.

**Continue biennial fare/toll increases.** As described earlier, the November Plan continues to project biennial fare/toll increases in 2015 and 2017, but at a lower increase of approximately 2% per year, which will be in line with projected rates of inflation. The 2015 fare/toll increase is projected to produce annualized revenue of \$268 million, while the 2017 increase will net \$283 million annualized. Consistent with the July Plan, a March 1st implementation for both the 2015 and 2017 increases is anticipated.

#### Risks Identified in the November Plan

Despite an improved outlook, significant risks remain. Labor agreements currently open must include settlements with three years of net-zero wage growth. The failure to achieve this desired settlement would increase costs by approximately \$300 million per year going forward.

The Plan also assumes that State budget actions will reflect full remittance to the MTA of all funds collected on its behalf. While the MTA has been successful in the face of challenges to the Payroll Mobility Tax, there continues to be outside pressures on this funding source. Any modifications to this tax could adversely affect this vital MTA revenue stream. For example, if the tax were to be repealed in the suburban counties, MTA would lose approximately \$300 million per year.

If the MTA fails to achieve the three "net zero" labor settlement, or if the PMT were to be repealed for those counties outside of New York City, deficits would increase by approximately \$1.2 billion over the Plan Period. Either of those occurrences would require significant "one-shot" actions, increased fares/tolls or a reduction in the MTA's self-generated funding capacity of \$5.3 billion, which would be a devastating blow to the anticipated 2015-2019 Capital Program.

The finances of the MTA are highly dependent on the economy. While the regional economy continues to improve, though unevenly, the national economy has had difficulty gaining momentum and is growing at a rate much slower than typically expected at this stage of economic recovery.

Finally, the MTA faces long-term vulnerabilities. Increased operating costs associated with the "mega" projects reflected in this Plan rise to \$194 million by 2017; to the extent that significant new ridership does not follow, the relative burden on customers and taxpayers will increase. There has been little movement to negotiate a comprehensive budget plan in Washington and federal support for the upcoming MTA Capital Program remains uncertain. With two major weather events in two years, the importance of resiliency investments cannot be overstated and, given the competitive process to allocate resiliency funding within the region, some of these costs may fall to the MTA. As noted above, long-term costs such as pension and retiree health costs continue to grow. Consequently, the MTA must continue to set aside funds for these expenses while also building reserves to meet the cash flow needs of its day to day operations and unbudgeted, but foreseeable situations.

Page 7 of 9

#### Recommendation:

It is recommended that the Board:

- Adopt the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and Four-Year Financial Plan 2014-2017 (November Plan), which
  includes approving the 2013 Final Estimate and all Plan Adjustments (items below the baseline). The approval of
  this Plan will supersede prior Board Plan approvals for this period.
- Authorize staff, under the guidance of the Chief Executive Officer and the Chief Financial Officer to take actions to implement the subsidy and other adjustments set forth in the Plan.
- Authorize staff to invest \$80 million in 2013 and \$30 million in 2014, and each year thereafter, to reduce the
  amount of unfunded pension liability associated with the "LIRR Additional Plan". These funds are from real estate
  transactional (MRT-1, MRT-2, Urban Tax) revenue projections that are in excess of previous Plan estimates.
  These additional revenues are considered "less certain" than other revenue streams; therefore, investments in
  2014 and beyond are predicated on the forecast for these revenues being met.
- Authorize staff to invest the unexpended 2013 general reserve to further reduce the unfunded pension liability associated with the "LIRR Additional Plan."
- Authorize staff to accelerate \$100 million in repayment to the "Capital Finance Fund" from 2016 to 2013.
- Authorize staff to make additional contributions to the Capital Program of \$60 million in 2014, and \$120 million in 2015, and each year thereafter. This brings total committed to capital contributions to \$60 million in 2014 and \$370 million annually thereafter.
- Authorize staff to use \$160 million of Pay as You Go (PAYGO) funding to help fund the local share of costs for recovery and resiliency from Superstorm Sandy.
- Authorize technical adjustments to MTA budgets and forecasts of a non-material nature in the February Plan.
- Authorize adjustment of MTA budgets and forecasts to reflect labor settlements approved from time to time by the Board.
- Approve additional budget and cash management actions, as has been done in past budget adoptions, as further described below:

#### Advance of Bridges and Tunnels Operating Surplus

As has been done on previous occasions, the Board is requested to authorize Bridges and Tunnels to advance to MTA and NYC Transit, to the extent funds are available, all or part of the estimated operating surplus for the year 2014, when and as directed by the Chief Executive Officer, the Chief Financial Officer, or their designees.

#### Uses of MTA MRT-2 Corporate Account Monies

Unlike many other forms of intergovernmental aid, these subsidy monies, by statute, can be allocated at the Board's discretion. It is recommended that the Board authorize that these funds be used as set forth in the Plan, authorize staff under direction of the Chief Executive Officer, the Chief Financial Officer or their designees, to administer these funds in a manner consistent with the Plan, and to temporarily help stabilize cash-flow requirements. As in the past, the advance of funds to the MTA and its affiliates and subsidiaries to stabilize cash-flow requirements may be made, provided that such advances are repaid prior to the end of the fiscal year in which made.

Page 8 of 9

#### Uses of Payroll Mobility Tax (and Replacement Funds) and MTA Aid

Like the MRT-2 Corporate Account moneys, these subsidy moneys, by statute, can be allocated at the Board's discretion. It is recommended that the Board authorize that the revenues from the PMT (and Replacement Funds) be released as needed: (i) for pledged revenues by MTA to secure and be applied to the payment of bonds to be issued in the future, to fund capital projects of MTA, its subsidiaries, and MTA New York City Transit and its subsidiary and (ii) to pay capital costs, including debt service of MTA, its subsidiaries, and MTA New York City Transit and its subsidiary. It is further recommended that the Board authorize that subject to the provisions of any such pledge, or in the event there is no such pledge, the PMT Revenues be used by MTA to pay for costs, including operating costs of MTA, its subsidiaries and MTA New York City Transit and its subsidiary, and that the Chief Executive Officer, the Chief Financial Officer, or their designees be authorized to release these funds as needed in any of these areas described above.

Further, it is recommended that the Board authorize that the revenues in the MTA Aid Trust Account (derived from four fees and taxes imposed in the Metropolitan Commuter Transportation District - a supplemental motor vehicle license fee, a supplemental motor vehicle registration fee, a tax on medallion taxicab rides, and a supplemental tax on passenger car rentals) be released as needed and used as pledged revenues by MTA or pledged to the Triborough Bridge and Tunnel Authority to secure debt of MTA Bridges and Tunnels. Further subject to the provisions of such pledge, or in the event there is no such pledge, it is recommended that the Chief Executive Officer, the Chief Financial Officer or their designees be authorized to direct the release of these funds to be used by MTA for the payment of operating and capital costs of the MTA, its subsidiaries, and MTA New York City Transit and its subsidiary.

#### **Inter-Agency Loans**

The Board is requested to authorize the Chief Executive Officer, the Chief Financial Officer, or their designees, acting under Section1266 (6-a) of the Public Authorities Law, to enter into inter-agency loan agreements among the MTA and its affiliates and subsidiaries. This authorization would allow the temporary movement of funds among agencies to meet cash flow requirements for operating or capital purposes resulting from a mismatch between the receipt of subsidies and other monies and cash flow needs. The statute requires that any such interagency loans be repaid no later than the end of the next succeeding calendar year.

#### Use of Stabilization Reserve: Provision for Prompt Payment of Contractual Obligations

In 1996, the Board approved the establishment of a Stabilization Reserve, to be held by the MTA Treasurer (the "Treasurer"), to stabilize MTA Agencies' cash flow requirements. The fund consists of two accounts, the MTA New York City Transit Account (the "Transit Account") and the MTA Commuter Railroad Account (the "Commuter Railroad Account"). The Board is requested to authorize the use of any balances in such accounts, plus any amounts authorized to be transferred to such accounts, to meet the cash flow requirements of MTA New York City Transit and the MTA Commuter Railroads and to authorize MTA New York City Transit to pay to the Treasurer for deposit in the Transit Account such amounts as it deems necessary to accomplish the purpose thereof, consistent with this Plan; and the Treasurer, subject to the approval of the Chief Executive Officer, the Chief Financial Officer or their designees, to pay into the Commuter Railroad Account, such amounts as are deemed necessary to accomplish the purpose thereof, consistent with this Plan. The Treasurer, upon request of MTA New York City Transit, shall pay to NYCT such amounts as are necessary to meet cash flow requirements of NYCT and as authorized by the Chief Executive Officer, the Chief Financial Officer, or their designees, shall transfer from the Commuter Railroad Account such amounts as are necessary to meet the cash flow requirements of MTA Commuter Railroads. The Treasurer shall also use such funds as from time to time may be necessary or convenient to timely make debt service payments on MTA bonds.



Page 9 of 9

#### Government Accounting Standards Board (GASB) Contributions

In June 2008, the MTA approved the establishment of the "MTA Retiree Welfare Benefits Trust" ("OPEB Trust") to govern the administration and investment of the OPEB trust assets. Through 2013, \$300 million was moved into the trust. The Treasurer will continue to hold the remaining funds set aside in discrete sub-accounts that comprise the GASB Account. Moreover, the MTA and its Agencies are expected to make contributions of over \$100 million as set forth in the 2014 Budget to the GASB Account in 2014 (with additional contributions in the out-years of the Plan). The Treasurer is authorized to use the GASB accounts to fund intra-agency loans as well as interagency loans. If an agency uses its own GASB funds to meet 2014 cash flow needs, the amounts withdrawn in 2014 must be paid back by December 31, 2016. If the GASB funds are used as inter-agency loans in 2014, they would be subject to repayment no later than December 31, 2015, consistent with the Inter-Agency Loan provision described above.

#### METROPOLITAN TRANSPORTATION AUTHORITY

#### November Financial Plan 2014-2017

#### MTA Consolidated Statement Of Operations By Category

(\$ in millions)

	(\$ in millions	P)				
Non-Reimbursable		2013	2014			
	2012	Final	Final Proposed			
	Actual	Estimate	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Operating Revenue						
Farebox Revenue	\$5,079	\$5,483	\$5,646	\$5,718	\$5,790	\$5,824
Toll Revenue	1,491	1,629	1,649	1,653	1,662	1,666
Other Revenue	564	779	656	610	638	673
Capital and Other Reimbursements  Total Operating Revenue	0 \$7,134	\$7,892	0 \$7,951	9 \$7,981	0 \$8,090	\$ <b>8,163</b>
Total Operating Nevertue	φ1,134	ψ1,03 <u>2</u>	Ψ1,551	φ1,301	φ0,090	ψ0,103
Operating Expense						
Labor Expenses:						
Payroll	\$4,194	\$4,259	\$4,342	\$4,453	\$4,563	\$4,689
Overtime	574	594	560	554	557	566
Health & Welfare	813	920	1,023	1,095	1,177	1,268
OPEB Current Payment	413	453	496	537	585	633
Pensions	1,328	1,296	1,324	1,335	1,357	1,360
Other-Fringe Benefits	650	591	586	614	638	662
Reimbursable Overhead	(309)	(309)	(315)	(305)	(301)	(297)
Sub-total Labor Expenses	\$7,663	\$7,804	\$8,015	\$8,283	\$8,576	\$8,881
Non Labor Evanges						
Non-Labor Expenses:	£470	<b>¢</b> 500	<b>#</b> F07	<b>\$</b> 507	<b>#</b> COO	<b>#</b> 000
Electric Power	\$472	\$509	\$537	\$567	\$602	\$639
Fuel Insurance	252 8	275	268 52	267 68	267 87	274 110
Claims	136	33 204	201	210	215	219
Paratransit Service Contracts	361	368	394	412	457	526
	452	546	581	622	640	639
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	452 277			319		321
Professional Service Contracts  Materials & Supplies		314	337		316	
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	431 144	498 165	527 161	548 166	555 172	564 175
Other Business Expenses Sub-total Non-Labor Expenses	\$2,530	\$2,913	\$3,058	\$3,179	\$3,311	\$3,467
Sub-total Non-Labor Expenses	φ2,330	Ψ2,913	ψ3,030	ψ3,173	ψ3,311	φ3,407
Other Expense Adjustments:						
Other Expense Adjustments. Other	\$63	\$46	\$47	\$48	\$51	\$52
General Reserve	ф03 0	0	135	140	145	150
Sub-total Other Expense Adjustments	\$63	\$46	\$182	\$188	\$196	\$202
oub total other Expense Adjustments	400	<b>\$10</b>	Ų.0 <u>2</u>	ψισσ	Ψισσ	Ψ202
Total Operating Expense before Non-Cash Liability Adj.	\$10,256	\$10,763	\$11,256	\$11,650	\$12,083	\$12,550
Depreciation	\$2,149	\$2,176	\$2,265	\$2,384	\$2,453	\$2,637
OPEB Obligation	1,786	1,819	1,900	1,982	2,069	2,156
Environmental Remediation	25	5	6	6	6	6
Total Operating Expense after Non-Cash Liability Adj.	\$14,216	\$14,762	\$15,426	\$16,022	\$16,610	\$17,349
Net Deficit Before Subsidies and Debt Service	(\$7,082)	(\$6,871)	(\$7,475)	(\$8,042)	(\$8,520)	(\$9,186)
Conversion to Cash Rasis: Non Cash Liability Adia	¢2 0E0	¢4 000	¢1 171	¢4 272	\$4 <b>5</b> 27	¢4 700
Conversion to Cash Basis: Non-Cash Liability Adjs.	\$3,959	\$4,000	\$4,171	\$4,372	\$4,527	\$4,799
Debt Service (excludes Service Contract Bonds)	(2,058)	(2,191)	(2,393)	(2,481)	(2,642)	(2,818)
Total Operating Expense with Debt Service	\$12,315	\$12,953	\$13,649	\$14,131	\$14,725	\$15,369
	\$5,492	\$5,890	\$6,039	\$6,373	\$6,609	\$6,813
Dedicated Taxes and State/Local Subsidies						
Dedicated Taxes and State/Local Subsidies  Net Deficit After Subsidies and Debt Service	\$311	\$828	\$342	\$222	(\$26)	(\$393)
Net Deficit After Subsidies and Debt Service						
	<b>\$311</b> (90)	<b>\$828</b> (84)		<b>\$222</b> (106)	<b>(\$26)</b> (114)	<b>(\$393)</b> (123)
Net Deficit After Subsidies and Debt Service			(98)			(123)
Net Deficit After Subsidies and Debt Service  Conversion to Cash Basis: GASB Account Conversion to Cash Basis: All Other	(90) (290)	(84) (235)	(98) (398)	(106) (335)	(114) (268)	(123) (304)
Net Deficit After Subsidies and Debt Service  Conversion to Cash Basis: GASB Account Conversion to Cash Basis: All Other  CASH BALANCE BEFORE PRIOR-YEAR CARRY-OVER	(90) (290) <b>(\$68)</b>	(84) (235) <b>\$509</b>	(98) (398) <b>(\$154)</b>	(106) (335) <b>(\$218)</b>	(114) (268) <b>(\$409)</b>	(123) (304) (\$820)
Net Deficit After Subsidies and Debt Service  Conversion to Cash Basis: GASB Account Conversion to Cash Basis: All Other  CASH BALANCE BEFORE PRIOR-YEAR CARRY-OVER ADJUSTMENTS	(90) (290)	(84) (235) <b>\$509</b> ( <b>525</b> )	(98) (398) <b>(\$154)</b>	(106) (335)	(114) (268)	(123) (304)
Net Deficit After Subsidies and Debt Service  Conversion to Cash Basis: GASB Account Conversion to Cash Basis: All Other  CASH BALANCE BEFORE PRIOR-YEAR CARRY-OVER	(90) (290) <b>(\$68)</b>	(84) (235) <b>\$509</b>	(98) (398) <b>(\$154)</b>	(106) (335) <b>(\$218)</b>	(114) (268) <b>(\$409)</b>	(123) (304) <b>(\$820)</b>

#### **METROPOLITAN TRANSPORTATION AUTHORITY**

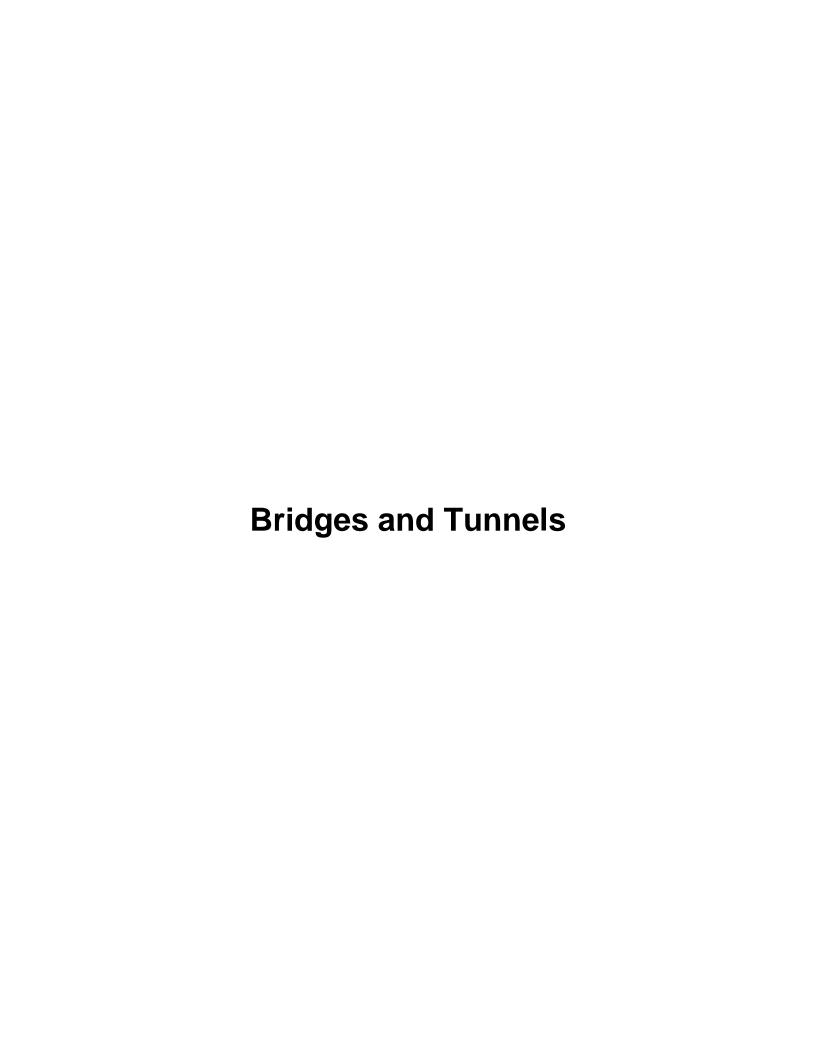
#### November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Plan Adjustments

(\$ in millions)

	(φ III II	illions)				
Line						
No.		2013	2014			
7 8			al Proposed			
9		Estimate	Budget	2015	2016	2017
10		Estimate	Budget	2015	2016	2017
11	Cash Balance Before Prior Year Carryover	\$509	(\$154)	(\$218)	(\$409)	(\$820)
12	Cash Balance Belore Filor Tear Carryover	φυσ	(\$134)	(φ210)	(\$403)	(\$020)
13	Fare/Toll Increases:					
14	Fare/Toll Increase on 3/1/15 (4%)	-	-	228	277	279
15	Fare/Toll Increase on 3/1/17 (4%)	-	-	-	-	240
16	Subtotal	\$0	\$0	\$228	\$277	\$519
17						
18	MTA Initiatives:					
19	Unidentified MTA Efficiencies	-	-	21	63	56
20	New MTA Fare Reduction Initiatives		50	100	150	200
21	Subtotal	\$0	\$50	\$121	\$213	\$256
22						
	MTA Re-estimates:					
24	MTA Re-estimates	(16)	36	(25)	<del>-</del>	<del>-</del>
25	Subtotal	(\$16)	\$36	(\$25)	\$0	\$0
26	Policy Actions:					
27	Service Investments (Proposed in July)	(5)	(18)	(18)	(18)	(40)
28	Unexpended 2013 Gen'l Reserve used to Reduce Pension Liability	(5) (130)	(10)	(10)	(10)	(18)
29	Additional Investment to Reduce Pension Liability	(130)		(30)	(30)	(30)
30 31	Return on Investments to Reduce Pension Liability	-	(30) 9	(30)	13	(30)
	Debt Service - Cash Management Actions	(113)	68	7	33	13
32	•	, ,		•		
33	Superstorm Sandy - Debt Local Match Superstorm Sandy - PAYGO Local Match	(1) (160)	(8)	(17)	(42)	(69)
34	Committed to Capital	(160)	(60)			
35 36	Acceleration of the Repayment of Capital Financing Loan	(100)	(60)	(120)	(120) 100	(120)
						(0000)
37	Subtotal	(\$509)	(\$38)	(\$167)	(\$63)	(\$208)
38 39	TOTAL ADJUSTMENTS	(\$525)	\$48	\$156	\$426	\$567
40	TOTAL ABOUT MENTO	(4020)	Ψ-10	<b>ψ100</b>	<b>Q-120</b>	ψου.
41	Prior-Year Carryover	229	212	106	44	61
42						
43	Net Cash Surplus/(Deficit)	\$212	\$106	\$44	\$61	(\$191)



# II. Agencies' Staff Summaries 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan





Page 1 of 2

Subject
B&T 2014 Budget and 2014–2017 Financial Plan Adoption  Department
Office of the Chief Financial Officer
Department Head Name
Don Spero
Department Head Signature
Project Manager Name

Vendor Name
Contract Number
Contract Manager Name
Table of Contents Ref #
Internal Approvals

Date

12/3/2013

	Board Action								
Order To Date Approval Info Other									
1	B&T Committee	12/16/13	X						
2	Finance Committee	12/16/13	Х						
3	MTA Board	12/18/13	x						

	Internal Approvals								
Order	Approval	Approval							
3	President	VP Staff Services							
2	Executive Vice President	cutive Vice President							
	General Counsel		VP Labor Relations						
	VP Operations		VP & Chief Engineer						

	Internal Approvals (cont.)									
Order	Order         Approval         Order         Approval         Order         Approval         Order         Approval									
1	Chief Financial Officer		Chief Technology Officer		Chief Health & Safety Officer		Other			
Chief Security Officer			Chief Maintenance Officer		Chief EEO Officer					

#### PURPOSE:

To secure MTA Board adoption of the MTA Bridges and Tunnels' (B&T) 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

#### **DISCUSSION:**

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget, which is consistent with information presented to the Board in November, provides sufficient funding to maintain B&T's planned service levels, as well as MTA's commitment to provide safe, reliable and efficient transportation service to the metropolitan New York region. The baseline projections that follow do not include the impacts of toll increases which are carried below-the-line in the MTA Consolidated Financial Plan.

B&T estimates that for 2013 and 2014 combined, \$2,416.1 million will be provided in baseline net operating income.

#### 2013 NOVEMBER FORECAST-BASELINE

The 2013 November Forecast projects \$1,652.5 million in non-reimbursable revenues, of which \$1,628.8 million is from Toll Revenue. Total non-reimbursable expenses before depreciation and other post-employment benefits are projected to be \$431.7 million, consisting of \$226.4 million in labor expenses and \$205.3 million in non-labor expenses. Total Support to Mass Transit is projected to be \$975.0 million. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 1,746, including 1,658 non-reimbursable positions and 88 reimbursable positions.

Page 1 of 2

#### 2014 FINAL PROPOSED BUDGET-BASELINE

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget projects \$1,665.7 million in non-reimbursable revenues, of which \$1,649.5 million is from Toll Revenue. Total non-reimbursable expenses before depreciation and other post-employment benefits are projected to be \$470.5 million, consisting of \$244.0 million in labor expenses and \$226.5 million in non-labor expenses. Total Support to Mass Transit is projected to be \$901.9 million. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 1,746, including 1,658 non-reimbursable positions and 88 reimbursable positions.

#### MAJOR PROGRAMMATIC INITIATIVES

- Programs to increase E-ZPass usage:
  - > E-ZPass On-The-Go: This program enables customers to purchase a prepaid E-ZPass tag and account kit in the cash toll lanes at each facility. To date, more than 253,000 tags and account kits have been sold.
  - > MTA Reload Card: Introduced in February 2012, this initiative makes it easier for customers to replenish their E-ZPass account with cash. To date, more than 73,000 cards have been issued to customers and approximately 14% of total cash replenishments are currently made using the reload cards.
  - > E-ZPass Pay Per Trip: This initiative was launched in November 2012 and enables customers to set up an E-ZPass account without a pre-paid balance by debiting their checking account through an Automated Clearinghouse (ACH) deduction on days when tolls are posted. To date, over 17,000 account holders have signed up for this initiative.
- All Electronic Tolling Pilot at the Henry Hudson Bridge: The implementation of cashless tolling at the gateless facility began on November 10, 2012. All motorists are able to use any lane to drive through the toll plaza without stopping. There is no change for drivers who use E-ZPass. For customers without an E-ZPass tag, an image is taken of their license plate and the registered driver receives a bill in the mail. The data collected from this pilot will be used to evaluate and guide future toll collection and toll plaza reconstruction plans. Thus far, the equipment and technology have met expectations, with the readable photo image rate at nearly 100%. The revenue collection rate is also nearly 100%, through a combination of tolls collected through the billing process and fees assessed and collected for late payment.
- **E-ZPass Tag Replacement Program**: This program, which began toward the end of 2010 and will continue through the financial plan period, ensures that tags are replaced before the tag components expire, greatly decreasing the possibility that customers will experience tag performance problems. To date, more than 1.4 million tags have been replaced.

#### **IMPACT ON FUNDING**

The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan 2014-2017, which are presented in the attached tables, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan.

#### **RECOMMENDATION**

It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt the 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017 for MTA Bridges and Tunnels.

#### MTA BRIDGES AND TUNNELS November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category

(\$ in millions)

NON-REIMBURSABLE

		2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed			
	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Operating Revenue	Hotau	<u>r Orobabt</u>	Buagot	2010	2010	2011
Vehicle Toll Revenue	\$1,490.982	\$1,628.823	\$1,649.488	\$1,652.899	\$1,661.859	\$1,665.930
Other Operating Revenue	17.679	23.613	16.098	15.932	16.101	16.281
Capital and Other Reimbursements	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Investment Income	0.136	0.110	0.162	0.737	2.180	2.866
Total Revenue	\$1,508.797	\$1,652.547	\$1,665.748	\$1,669.568	\$1,680.140	\$1,685.077
Operating Expenses						
<u>Labor:</u>						
Payroll	\$114.911	\$120.979	\$132.900	\$136.313	\$138.740	\$142.746
Overtime	20.921	20.882	21.228	21.656	22.103	22.523
Health and Welfare	22.171	25.022	27.340	28.363	29.971	31.678
OPEB Current Payment	13.988	15.384	16.168	16.783	17.757	18.786
Pensions	35.117	32.745	33.849	34.661	35.481	36.163
Other Fringe Benefits	18.226	16.493	17.595	17.902	18.158	18.386
Reimbursable Overhead	(4.758)	(5.114)	(5.095)	(5.145)	(5.196)	(5.442)
Total Labor Expenses	\$220.576	\$226.391	\$243.984	\$250.533	\$257.014	\$264.840
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$5.706	\$7.480	\$7.561	\$7.805	¢0 170	¢0 E40
	•	•	•	•	\$8.170	\$8.540
Fuel .	3.198	2.894	2.959	2.794	2.681	2.733
Insurance	7.020	12.589	16.466	19.914	23.163	26.980
Claims	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Paratransit Service Contracts	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	92.229	113.232	129.870	136.876	142.371	145.505
Professional Service Contracts	22.194	36.390	36.537	36.826	36.527	37.763
Materials & Supplies	2.413	4.050	4.300	4.378	4.532	4.659
Other Business Expenses	24.649	28.707	28.808	29.451	30.115	30.835
Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$157.409	\$205.344	\$226.501	\$238.044	\$247.559	\$257.015
Other Expense Adjustments:						
Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
	*	A 10.1 =0=	<b>^</b>	A 100 FF0	A=0.1 ==0	<b>A</b> =0.4 0==
Total Expenses Before Depreciation and GASB Adjs.	\$377.985	\$431.735	\$470.485	\$488.578	\$504.573	\$521.855
Add: Depreciation	\$87.926	\$94.429	\$104.389	\$111.667	\$119.521	\$127.853
Add: OPEB Obligation	73.000	76.650	80.483	84.507	88.732	93.169
Add: Environmental Remediation	0.055	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Expenses After Depreciation and GASB Adjs.	\$538.966	\$602.814	\$655.356	\$684.751	\$712.826	\$742.877
Less: Depreciation	\$87.926	\$94.429	\$104.389	\$111.667	\$119.521	\$127.853
Less: OPEB Obligation	73.000	76.650	80.483	84.507	88.732	93.169
Total Expenses	\$378.040	\$431.735	\$470.485	\$488.578	\$504.573	\$521.855
Pacalina Income//Deficit)	¢4 400 757	£4 220 042	¢4.40E.000	£4.480.000	\$4.47E.ECT	¢4 462 004
Baseline Income/(Deficit)	\$1,130.757	\$1,220.812	\$1,195.263	\$1,180.990	\$1,175.567	\$1,163.221

#### November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

REIMBURSABLE

	2012	2013 November	2014 Final Proposed			
	Actual	Forecast	Budget	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Revenue			<del></del>			
Vehicle Toll Revenue	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Other Operating Revenue	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Capital and Other Reimbursements	14.152	17.228	21.230	21.628	22.108	22.809
Investment Income	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Revenue	\$14.152	\$17.228	\$21.230	\$21.628	\$22.108	\$22.809
Expenses						
<u>Labor:</u>						
Payroll	\$6.009	\$7.321	\$9.735	\$9.810	\$9.894	\$9.976
Overtime	0.137	0.400	0.407	0.415	0.420	0.426
Health and Welfare	1.498	1.578	2.177	2.287	2.446	2.607
OPEB Current Payment	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Pensions	1.067	1.891	2.571	2.702	2.861	3.022
Other Fringe Benefits	0.683	0.924	1.245	1.269	1.291	1.336
Reimbursable Overhead	4.758	5.114	5.095	5.145	5.196	5.442
Total Labor Expenses	\$14.152	\$17.228	\$21.230	\$21.628	\$22.108	\$22.809
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Fuel	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Insurance	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Claims	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Paratransit Service Contracts	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Professional Service Contracts	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Materials & Supplies	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Other Business Expenses	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Other Francisco Adirectorentes						
Other Expense Adjustments: Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expense Adjustments	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	ψ0.000
Total Expenses Before Depreciation and GASB Adjs.	\$14.152	\$17.228	\$21.230	\$21.628	\$22.108	\$22.809
All Descriptor	<b>*</b> • • • • •	<b>#</b> 2 22 -	40.005	<b>#</b> C 222	<b>#</b> C 222	00.00-
Add: Depreciation	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Add: OPEB Obligation	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Add: Environmental Remediation	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Expenses After Depreciation and GASB Adjs.	\$14.152	\$17.228	\$21.230	\$21.628	\$22.108	\$22.809
Long Depreciation	<b>¢</b> 0.000	<b>የ</b> ስ ስስስ	<b>\$0,000</b>	<b>\$0,000</b>	<u></u> የሰ ሰሰሳ	<b>¢</b> 0.000
Less: Depreciation	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Less: OPEB Obligation	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Expenses	\$14.152	\$17.228	\$21.230	\$21.628	\$22.108	\$22.809
Baseline Income/(Deficit)	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000

#### November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

NON-REIMBURSABLE / REIMBURSABLE Page 1 of 2

		2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed			
	Actual	Forecast	Budget	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Revenue	Hotau	rorcoast	<u> Duagot</u>	2010	2010	2011
Vehicle Toll Revenue	\$1,490.982	\$1,628.823	\$1,649.488	\$1,652.899	\$1,661.859	\$1,665.930
Other Operating Revenue	17.679	23.613	16.098	15.932	16.101	16.281
Capital and Other Reimbursements	14.152	17.228	21.230	21.628	22.108	22.809
Investment Income	0.136	0.110	0.162	0.737	2.180	2.866
Total Revenue	\$1,522.949	\$1,669.774	\$1,686.978	\$1,691.196	\$1,702.248	\$1,707.885
Expenses						
<u>Labor:</u>						
Payroll	\$120.920	\$128.300	\$142.635	\$146.123	\$148.634	\$152.722
Overtime	21.058	21.282	21.635	22.071	22.523	22.949
Health and Welfare	23.669	26.600	29.517	30.650	32.417	34.285
OPEB Current Payment	13.988	15.384	16.168	16.783	17.757	18.786
Pensions	36.184	34.636	36.420	37.363	38.342	39.185
Other Fringe Benefits	18.909	17.417	18.840	19.171	19.449	19.722
Reimbursable Overhead	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Labor Expenses	\$234.728	\$243.619	\$265.214	\$272.161	\$279.122	\$287.649
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$5.706	\$7.480	\$7.561	\$7.805	\$8.170	\$8.540
Fuel	3.198	2.894	2.959	2.794	2.681	2.733
Insurance	7.020	12.589	16.466	19.914	23.163	26.980
Claims	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Paratransit Service Contracts	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	92.229	113.232	129.870	136.876	142.371	145.505
Professional Service Contracts	22.194	36.390	36.537	36.826	36.527	37.763
Materials & Supplies	2.413	4.050	4.300	4.378	4.532	4.659
Other Business Expenses	24.649	28.707	28.808	29.451	30.115	30.835
Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$157.409	\$205.344	\$226.501	\$238.044	\$247.559	\$257.015
Other Expense Adjustments:	<b>#</b> 0.000	<b>#</b> 0.000	<b>#</b> 0.000	<b>#</b> 0.000	<b>#</b> 0.000	<b>#</b> 0.000
Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Tatal Farmana Dafan Damadadan and GAOD A Ilia	**************************************	<b>*</b> 440.000	A104 745	<b>\$540.005</b>	<b>\$500.004</b>	<b>\$544.004</b>
Total Expenses Before Depreciation and GASB Adjs.	\$392.137	\$448.963	\$491.715	\$510.205	\$526.681	\$544.664
Add: Depreciation	\$87.926	\$94.429	\$104.389	\$111.667	\$119.521	\$127.853
Add: OPEB Obligation	73.000	76.650	80.483	84.507	88.732	93.169
Add: Environmental Remediation	0.055	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Add. Environmental remodulation	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Expenses After Depreciation and GASB Adjs.	\$553.118	\$620.042	\$676.586	\$706.379	\$734.934	\$765.686
Less: Depreciation	\$87.926	\$94.429	\$104.389	\$111.667	\$119.521	\$127.853
Less: OPEB Obligation	73.000	76.650	80.483	84.507	88.732	93.169
	. 3.330	, 0.000	3030	3001	3032	3330
Total Expenses	\$392.192	\$448.963	\$491.715	\$510.205	\$526.681	\$544.664
Describes to a constitution of the constitutio	A4 400 ===	A4 000 04 -	A4 10 0 0 0 0	A4 400 000	A4 4== ===	A4 400 00:
Baseline Income/(Deficit)	\$1,130.757	\$1,220.812	\$1,195.263	\$1,180.990	\$1,175.567	\$1,163.221

#### November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category

(\$ in millions)

NON-REIMBURSABLE / REIMBURSABLE Page 2 of 2

	2012	2013 November	2014 Final Proposed			
	<u>Actual</u>	<u>Forecast</u>	<u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Baseline Income/(Deficit)	\$1,130.757	\$1,220.812	\$1,195.263	\$1,180.990	\$1,175.567	\$1,163.221
Deductions from Income:						
Less: Capitalized Assets	\$11.251	\$17.165	\$17.843	\$17.849	\$20.635	\$21.056
Reserves	27.965	25.415	25.895	26.382	26.881	27.338
GASB 45 Reserves	2.309	3.077	3.234	3.357	3.551	3.757
Adjusted Baseline Income/(Deficit)	\$1,089.232	\$1,175.155	\$1,148.291	\$1,133.402	\$1,124.500	\$1,111.071
Less: Debt Service	591.453	578.888	617.559	631.859	650.466	677.229
Income Available for Distribution	\$497.779	\$596.267	\$530.731	\$501.543	\$474.034	\$433.842
Distributable To:						
MTA - Investment Income	\$0.136	\$0.110	\$0.162	\$0.737	\$2.180	\$2.866
MTA - Distributable Income	308.424	358.049	321.717	306.818	292.469	272.689
NYCT - Distributable Income	189.219	238.108	208.853	193.988	179.384	158.286
Total Distributable Income:	\$497.779	\$596.267	\$530.731	\$501.543	\$474.034	\$433.842
Actual Cash Tranfers:						
MTA - Investment Income	\$0.085	\$0.136	\$0.110	\$0.162	\$0.737	\$2.180
MTA - Transfers	315.723	361.176	325.350	308.308	293.904	274.667
NYCT - Transfers	193.604	235.054	211.779	195.474	180.845	160.396
Total Cash Transfers:	\$509.412	\$596.366	\$537.239	\$503.944	\$475.486	\$437.243
SUPPORT TO MASS TRANSIT:						
Total Revenues	\$1,522.949	\$1,669.774	\$1,686.978	\$1,691.196	\$1,702.248	\$1,707.885
Less: Net Operating Expenses	392.192	448.963	491.715	510.205	526.681	544.664
Net Operating Income:	\$1,130.757	\$1,220.812	\$1,195.263	\$1,180.990	\$1,175.567	\$1,163.221
Deductions from Operating Income:						
B&T Debt Service	\$196.526	\$200.148	\$246.438	\$260.793	\$278.761	\$302.030
Capitalized Assets	11.251	17.165	17.843	17.849	20.635	21.056
Reserves	27.965	25.415	25.895	26.382	26.881	27.338
GASB Reserves	2.309	3.077	3.234	3.357	3.551	3.757
Total Deductions from Operating Income:	\$238.051	\$245.804	\$293.410	\$308.382	\$329.827	\$354.181
Total Support to Mass Transit:	\$892.706	\$975.007	\$901.853	\$872.608	\$845.740	\$809.041
Total Support to Mass Hallsit:	\$09Z.1U0	φσ/ Ο.00/	φ301.033	φοι 2.008	φ043.74U	φου9.041

#### November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Traffic Volume (Utilization)

		2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed			
	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Traffic Volume	282.754	281.462	281.570	282.861	284.766	285.834
Toll Revenue	\$ 1,490,982	\$ 1.628.823	\$ 1.649.488	\$ 1.652.899	\$ 1.661.859	\$ 1.665.930

#### November Financial Plan 2014-2017

#### **Total Positions by Function and Department**

#### Non-Reimbursable/Reimbursable and Full-time/Full-time Equivalents

		2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed			
FUNCTION/DEPARTMENT	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Administration						
Executive	2	2	2	2	2	2
Law	8	20	20	20	20	20
CFO (1)	26	21	21	21	21	21
Labor Relations	4	5	5	5	5	5
Staff Services (2)	21	16	16	16	16	16
EEO	1	1	1	1	1	1
Total Administration	62	65	65	65	65	65
Operations						
Revenue Management	36	41	41	41	41	41
Operations (Non-Security)	642	748	748	748	748	748
Total Operations	678	740	740	740 <b>789</b>	746 <b>789</b>	740 <b>789</b>
rotal operations	0.0	700	700	100		
Maintenance						
Maintenance	169	171	171	171	171	171
Operations - Maintainers	163	172	172	172	172	172
Technology	54	54	54	54	54	54
Internal Security - Tech Svcs	10	8	8	8	8	8
Total Maintenance	396	405	405	405	405	405
Engineering/Capital						
Engineering & Construction	120	169	169	169	169	169
Health & Safety	8	10	10	10	10	10
Law (3)	0	16	16	16	16	16
Planning & Budget Capital	13	23	23	23	23	23
Total Engineering/Capital	141	218	218	218	218	218
Public Safety						
Operations (Security)	232	232	232	232	232	232
Internal Security - Operations	36	37	37	37	37	37
Total Public Safety	268	269	269	269	269	269
Total Baseline Positions	1,545	1,746	1,746	1,746	1,746	1,746
Non-Reimbursable	1,501	1,658	1,658	1,658	1,658	1,658
Reimbursable	44	88	88	88	88	88
Total Full-Time	1,545	1,746	1,746	1,746	1,746	1,746
Total Full-Time Equivalents	0	0	0	0	0	0

<sup>(1)</sup> Includes Legal and Procurement staff.

<sup>(2)</sup> Includes Accounts Payable, Accounting, Payroll and Operating Budget staff.

<sup>(3)</sup> Includes Human Resources and Administration staff.

#### November Financial Plan 2014-2017 **Total Positions by Function and Occupation**

		2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed			
FUNCTION/OCCUPATIONAL GROUP	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Administration						
Managers/Supervisors	24	20	20	20	20	20
Professional, Technical, Clerical	38	45	45	45	45	45
Operational Hourlies	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Administration	62	65	65	65	65	65
Operations						
Managers/Supervisors	51	56	56	56	56	56
Professional, Technical, Clerical	49	55	55	55	55	55
Operational Hourlies <sup>(1)</sup>	578	678	678	678	678	678
Total Operations	678	789	789	789	789	789
Maintenance						
Managers/Supervisors	33	34	34	34	34	34
Professional, Technical, Clerical	50	52	52	52	52	52
Operational Hourlies <sup>(2)</sup>	313	319	319	319	319	319
Total Maintenance	396	405	405	405	405	405
Engineering/Capital						
Managers/Supervisors	31	49	49	49	49	49
Professional, Technical, Clerical	110	169	169	169	169	169
Operational Hourlies	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Engineering/Capital	141	218	218	218	218	218
Public Safety						
Managers/Supervisors	7	7	7	7	7	7
Professional, Technical, Clerical	27	28	28	28	28	28
Operational Hourlies <sup>(3)</sup>	234	234	234	234	234	234
Total Public Safety	268	269	269	269	269	269
Total Positions						
Managers/Supervisors	146	166	166	166	166	166
Professional, Technical, Clerical	274	349	349	349	349	349
Operational Hourlies	1,125	1,231	1,231	1,231	1,231	1,231
Total Positions	1,545	1,746	1,746	1,746	1,746	1,746

Represents Bridge and Tunnel Officers, Sergeants and Lieutenants. These positions are paid annually, not hourly.
 Represents maintenance personnel. These positions are paid annually, not hourly.
 Represents Bridge and Tunnel Officers, Sergeants and Lieutenants performing public safety. These positions are paid annually, not hourly.







Subject
MTACC 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan Adoption
Department
Office of the Chief Financial Officer
Department Head Name
Anthony D'Amico
Department Head Signature
Project Manager Name
Laurie Lombardi

Date	
December 3, 2013	
Vendor Name	
NA	
Contract Number	
NA	
Contract Manager Name	
NA	
Table of Contents Ref #	
NA	

	<b>Board Action</b>									
Order	То	Date	Approval	Info	Other					
1	Finance Committee	12/16/13	X							
2	MTA Board	12/18/13	X							

	Internal Approvals									
Order	Approval	Order	Approval							
	President MTACC									
	Executive VP									
	Chief Financial Officer									

#### **Purpose:**

To secure MTA Board adoption of the MTA Capital Construction's (MTACC) 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

#### **Discussion:**

MTACC costs are 100 percent reimbursable from the MTA Capital Program. The Financial Plan contains costs that are non-project specific and are for the provision of company-wide construction support from specialty contractors and oversight agencies. The 2013 November Forecast and the 2014 Final Proposed Budget project a staffing level of 140.

#### **2013 November Forecast:**

MTACC projects 2013 reimbursable expenses of \$34.4 million. Non-labor costs are projected at \$7.6 million. Approximately \$1.4 million of those costs are required to fund audits of quarterly chargebacks and All-Agency Protective Liability (AAPL) insurance. Monies are also budgeted for risk management software, federal mentoring program, archeological and environmental services, reimbursement of NYCT for administrative support staff and services, and miscellaneous office costs.

#### **2014 Final Proposed Budget:**

MTACC projects 2014 expenses of \$35.2 million. The 2014 Final Proposed Budget contains non-labor costs projected at \$7.5 million. Similar to the 2013 November Forecast, non-labor costs include funding for audits of quarterly chargebacks and AAPL insurance, as well as reimbursement of NYCT for administrative support staff and services, temporary services to support project controls, change orders and claims management, legal and engineering services, employee training, the federal mentoring program, and costs for communications and computer equipment.

#### **Impact on Funding:**

The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017, which are presented in the attached tables, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan.

#### **Recommendations:**

It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt the 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017 for the MTA Capital Construction Company.

#### November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category

crual Statement of Operations by Cate (\$ in millions)

REIMBURSABLE						
		2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed			
	<u>Actual</u>	<u>Forecast</u>	<u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Revenue						
Farebox Revenue	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Toll Revenue						
Other Operating Revenue						
Capital and Other Reimbursements	26.229	34.351	35.221	35.802	36.203	37.116
Total Revenue	\$26.229	\$34.351	\$35.221	\$35.802	\$36.203	\$37.116
Expenses						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$13.811	\$15.174	\$15.464	\$15.750	\$16.048	\$16.344
Overtime	•	•	*	* -	• -	•
Health and Welfare	1.855	2.882	2.822	2.971	3.078	3.234
OPEB Current Payment						
Pensions	2.302	2.911	3.266	3.381	3.502	3.625
Other Fringe Benefits	4.473	5.828	6.142	6.245	6.491	6.630
Reimbursable Overhead						
Total Labor Expenses	\$22.441	\$26.795	\$27.693	\$28.347	\$29.119	\$29.834
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Fuel						
Insurance	0.392	0.255	0.286	0.343	0.412	0.494
Claims						
Paratransit Service Contracts						
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts						
Professional Service Contracts	3.091	4.393	4.069	3.929	3.378	3.410
Materials & Supplies	0.022	0.033	0.034	0.034	0.035	0.035
Other Business Expenses	0.284	2.875	3.139	3.147	3.260	3.343
Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$3.789	\$7.556	\$7.528	\$7.454	\$7.084	\$7.282
Other Expenses Adjustments:						
Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenses before Depreciation	\$26.229	\$34.351	\$35.221	\$35.802	\$36.203	\$37.116
Total Expenses before Depreciation	<b>ΨΔ</b> 0.ΔΔ3	<b></b> Ф34.35 і	<b>Ф</b> 33.22 і	<b>⊅</b> 33.00∠	<b>\$30.203</b>	<b>Φ31.110</b>
Depreciation	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenses	\$26.229	\$34.351	\$35.221	\$35.802	\$36.203	\$37.116
Baseline Surplus/(Deficit)	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Bucomile Gui piud/(Bonoit/	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	ψ0.000

#### November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Cash Receipts & Expenditures

(\$ in millions)

CASH RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES		2013	2014			
	2012		Final Proposed			
	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	<u>2016</u>	2017
Receipts	<u></u> -					
Farebox Revenue	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Vehicle Toll Revenue						
Other Operating Revenue						
Capital and Other Reimbursements	26.229	34.351	35.221	35.802	36.203	37.116
Total Receipts	\$26.229	\$34.351	\$35.221	\$35.802	\$36.203	\$37.116
Expenditures						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$13.811	\$15.174	\$15.464	\$15.750	\$16.048	\$16.344
Overtime	Ψ10.011	Ψ10.17-	ψ10.404	ψ10.700	ψ10.040	ψ10.044
Health and Welfare	1.855	2.882	2.822	2.971	3.078	3.234
OPEB Current Payment	1.000	2.002	2.022	2.571	0.070	0.204
Pensions	2.302	2.911	3.266	3.381	3.502	3.625
Other Fringe Benefits	4.473	5.828	6.142	6.245	6.491	6.630
Reimbursable Overhead		0.020	02	0.2.0	0	0.000
Total Labor Expenditures	\$22.441	\$26,795	\$27.693	\$28.347	\$29.119	\$29.834
•	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		·			
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Fuel						
Insurance	0.392	0.255	0.286	0.343	0.412	0.494
Claims						
Paratransit Service Contracts						
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts						
Professional Service Contracts	3.091	4.393	4.069	3.929	3.378	3.410
Materials & Supplies	0.022	0.033	0.034	0.034	0.035	0.035
Other Business Expenses	0.284	2.875	3.139	3.147	3.260	3.343
Total Non-Labor Expenditures	\$3.789	\$7.556	\$7.528	\$7.454	\$7.084	\$7.282
Other Evnenditure Adjustments						
Other Expenditure Adjustments:	<b>#</b> 0.000	<b>#</b> 0.000	<b>#</b> 0.000	<b>#</b> 0.000	<b>#</b> 0.000	Ф0.000
Other - Restricted Cash Adjustment	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expenditure Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenditures	\$26.229	\$34.351	\$35.221	\$35.802	\$36.203	\$37.116

### November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Cash Conversion (Cash Flow Adjustments)

(\$ in millions)

CASH FLOW ADJUSTMENTS						
	2012	2013 November	2014 Final Proposed			
	Actual	Forecast	Budget	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	2017
Receipts						
Farebox Revenue	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Vehicle Toll Revenue						
Other Operating Revenue						
Capital and Other Reimbursements	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Receipts	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Expenditures						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Overtime	*		,	* <del>-</del>	* <del>-</del>	*
Health and Welfare	-	_	-	_	-	-
OPEB Current Payment						
Pensions	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Fringe Benefits	-	-	-	-	-	-
Reimbursable Overhead						
Total Labor Expenditures	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Fuel	\$0.000	φ0.000	φ0.000	φ0.000	\$0.000	φ0.000
Insurance						
Claims	-	-	-	-	-	-
Paratransit Service Contracts						
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts						
Professional Service Contracts	_	_	_	_	_	_
Materials & Supplies	_	_	_	_	_	_
Other Business Expenditures	_	_	_	_	_	
Total Non-Labor Expenditures	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Other Expenditures Adjustments:	40.000		Фо ооо	<b>#</b> 0.000	<b>A</b> 0.000	<b>#</b> 0.000
Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expenditures Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments before Depreciatio	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Depreciation Adjustment	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
	7	70.500	7	7	Ţ-: <b>-</b>	7

#### November Financial Plan 2014-2017

## Total Positions by Function and Department Non-Reimbursable/Reimbursable and Full-Time/Full-Time Equivalents

FUNCTION/DEPARTMENT	2012 Actual	2013 November Forecast	2014 Final Proposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
Administration						
MTACC	14	16	16	16	16	16
Engineering/Capital						
MTACC	38	40	40	40	40	40
East Side Access	22	22	22	22	22	22
Second Avenue Subway	16	20	20	20	20	20
Security Program	10	12	12	12	12	12
Lower Manhattan Projects	18	20	20	20	20	20
7 Line Extension	11	10	10	10	10	10
Total Engineering/Capital	115	124	124	124	124	124
Total Baseline Positions	129	140	140	140	140	140
Non-Reimbursable	-	-	-	-	_	-
Reimbursable	129	140	140	140	140	140
Total Full-Time Total Full-Time Equivalents	129 -	140	140	140	140 -	140 -

#### MTA CAPITAL CONSTRUCTION November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Total Positions by Function and Occupation

FUNCTION/OCCUPATION	DNAL GROUP	2012 Actual	2013 November Forecast	2014 Final Proposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
Administration							
Administration	Managers/Supervisors						
	Professional, Technical, Clerical Operational Hourlies	14	16	16	16	16	16
	Total Administration	14	16	16	16	16	16
Operations							
·	Managers/Supervisors Professional, Technical, Clerical Operational Hourlies						
	Total Operations	-	-	-	-	-	-
Maintenance							
	Managers/Supervisors Professional, Technical, Clerical Operational Hourlies						
	Total Maintenance	-	-	-	-	-	-
Engineering/Capital							
gg, exp	Managers/Supervisors						
	Professional, Technical, Clerical Operational Hourlies	115	124	124	124	124	124
	Total Engineering/Capital	115	124	124	124	124	124
Public Safety							
•	Managers/Supervisors Professional, Technical, Clerical Operational Hourlies						
	Total Public Safety	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Baseline Position	s						
	Managers/Supervisors						
<sup>1</sup> Includes Full Time Equivaler	Professional, Technical, Clerical	129	140	140	140	140	140
	Total Baseline Positions	129	140	140	140	140	140





	1 ago 1 ol 2
Subject LIRR 2014 Budget & 2014-2017 Financial Plan Adoption	Date December 4, 2013
Department Office of Management & Budget	Vendor Name
Department Head Name Gerard E. Ring	Contract Number
Department Head Signature	Contract Manager Name
Project Manager Name	Table of Contents Ref #

		Board A	Action				Inter	rnal Approv	als
Order	То	Date	Approval	Info	Other	Order	Approval	Order	Approval
1	MNR & LIRR Committee		X			3	President		VP Svc Plng Tech & CPM
2	Finance Committee		X				Exec Vice President		VP Mkt Dev & Public Affairs
3	MTA Board		Х				Sr. VP Operations General Counsel		General Counsel
							VP Labor Relations	2	VP & CFO
				lı	nternal App	rovals (co	nt.)		l .
Order	Approva	al	Order	Appro	val	Order	Approval	Order	Approval
1	Exec Dir Mgmt & E	Budget							
	<u> </u>					1		+	1

#### **Purpose**

To request MTA Board adoption of the MTA Long Island Rail Road's (MTA LIRR) 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014 – 2017.

#### **Discussion**

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget, which is consistent with information presented to the Board in November, provides funding to maintain the MTA's commitment to provide safe, reliable and efficient commuter rail service to the metropolitan New York region. In addition, funding is provided to support key customer oriented initiatives. The baseline projections, which are outlined below, reflect continued financial savings from non-service related budget reduction initiatives that were included in the MTA Long Island Rail Road's budget during prior financial plans. However, the MTA Long Island Rail Road's baseline budget excludes certain items that are captured "below-the-line" in the MTA Consolidated Financial Plan: fare increases, unidentified MTA efficiencies, MTA re-estimates and policy actions and service investments. These impacts will be presented as part of MTA consolidated materials.

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget provides sufficient funding to maintain the LIRR's commitment to safe, secure, and reliable transportation and customer service. Achievement of on-time-performance and other operating goals is made possible through investments in reliability centered maintenance for rolling stock to ensure fleet availability and maintenance of the right-of way to maintain a state of good repair.

Additionally, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget includes funding for new needs, investments, and initiatives proposed in the July 2013 Financial Plan as follows:

- Increases in normal "platform" service for Montauk Summer Service and to events at Barclays Center
- Developing an Enterprise Asset Management System for right-of-way assets
- Implementing enhanced third rail safety procedures
- Establishing a customer-only waiting area in Jamaica Station, modeled after Penn Station

This plan also includes an additional overtime expense based on analyses performed in accordance with the presentation of a special report to the Finance Committee in September. Accordingly, overtime now reflects levels more in line with documented/historical usage and overall coverage requirements. Most of the operating budget plan-to-plan increases in overtime (approximately \$1.6 million in 2013, \$6.9 million in 2014, \$5.9 million in 2015, \$6.1 million in 2016 and \$6.5 million 2017), are attributable to this review.

#### 2013 November Forecast - Baseline

Non-Reimbursable/Reimbursable expenses for the 2013 November Forecast before non-cash liability adjustments total \$1,541.9 million. This is comprised of \$1,311.6 million of Non-Reimbursable expenses and \$230.3 million Reimbursable expenses. The total Non-Reimbursable/Reimbursable revenue for the 2013 November Forecast is \$930.6 million. This is comprised of \$700.3 million of Non-Reimbursable revenue and \$230.3 million of Reimbursable revenue.

The Non-Reimbursable revenue for the 2013 November Forecast of \$700.3 million includes Passenger Revenue projections of \$631.2 million and \$69.1 million in other revenue from advertising, rental fees, special services and reimbursement for Sandy related costs. The Farebox revenue is based on a projected annual ridership of 83.2 million passengers.

Excluding non-cash liability adjustments, Non-Reimbursable expenses for the 2013 November Forecast totals \$1,311.6 million. Including non-cash liability adjustments, total Non-Reimbursable expenses for the 2013 November Forecast increases to \$1,718.4 million. The cash adjustments for non-cash items and timing of expenses/receipts total \$386.2 million. The resulting Net Cash Deficit is projected to be \$631.9 million in 2013.

Total Non-Reimbursable headcount is 6,134 positions. Total Reimbursable headcount is 767 positions.

#### 2014 Final Proposed Budget - Baseline

Non-Reimbursable/Reimbursable expenses for the 2014 Final Proposed Budget before non-cash liability adjustments are \$1,674.9 million, comprised of \$1,394.8 million of Non-Reimbursable expenses and \$280.1 million of Reimbursable expenses. The total Non-Reimbursable/Reimbursable revenue for the 2014 Final Proposed Budget is \$978.8 million, comprised of \$698.7 million of Non-Reimbursable revenue and \$280.1 million of Reimbursable revenue.

The Non-Reimbursable revenue for the 2014 Final Proposed Budget of \$698.7 million includes Passenger Revenue projections of \$644.3 million and \$54.4 million in other revenue from advertising, rental fees, and special services. The Farebox revenue is based on a projected annual ridership of 83.9 million passengers.

Excluding non-cash liability adjustments, Non-Reimbursable expenses for the 2014 Final Proposed Non-Reimbursable Budget total \$1,394.8 million. Including non-cash liability adjustments, total Non-Reimbursable expenses for the 2014 Final Proposed Non-Reimbursable Budget increases to \$1,792.8 million. Cash adjustments for non-cash items and timing of expenses/receipts total \$357.0 million. The resulting Net Cash Deficit is projected to be \$737.1 million in 2014.

The Non-Reimbursable expense budget, before non-cash liability adjustments, of \$1,394.8 million is comprised of \$978.5 million in labor expenses (payroll and benefits), which represent 70 percent of total expenses. The balance of the expenses are non-payroll and are related to the operation and maintenance of the fleet and infrastructure, with expenses allocated for electric power and fuel of \$133.8 million, materials & supplies of \$126.4 million, professional and maintenance services contracts of \$111.0 million and all other costs of \$45.1 million.

Total Non-Reimbursable headcount is 6,159 positions of which approximately 91 percent are in the operating departments. Total Reimbursable headcount is 794 positions. The increase in headcount over the 2013 November Forecast is attributable to major new needs, investments, and both operating and capital initiatives.

Impact on Funding The 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan 2014 – 2017, which are presented in the attached schedules, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan.
Recommendation It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt the MTA Long Island Rail Road's 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014 – 2017.

MTA LONG ISLAND RAIL ROAD November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

NON-REIMBURSABLE						
	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed Budget	<u> 2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Operating Revenue	<u>, 101441</u>	<u>. 0.0000</u>		20.0		<u> </u>
Farebox Revenue	\$581.371	\$631.193	\$644.345	\$648.993	\$652.946	\$655.779
Toll Revenue	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Operating Revenue	63.718	69.060	54.399	46.483	47.465	47.320
Capital and Other Reimbursements	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Revenue	\$645.089	\$700.253	\$698.744	\$695.476	\$700.411	\$703.099
Operating Expenses						
<u>Labor:</u>						
Payroll	\$407.904	\$434.307	\$450.308	\$471.482	\$503.582	\$536.751
Overtime	90.276	90.258	91.545	91.740	92.501	93.337
Health and Welfare	85.795	93.946	102.799	109.549	121.704	133.731
OPEB Current Payment	54.845	62.966	66.731	69.857	74.471	79.371
Pensions	164.459	183.003	177.353	178.778	182.754	184.409
Other Fringe Benefits	98.779	109.914	115.875	121.465	129.425	136.312
Reimbursable Overhead	(22.511)	(29.189)	(26.094)	(20.539)	(20.375)	(17.847)
Total Labor Expenses	\$879.546	\$945.206	\$978.518	\$1,022.333	\$1,084.062	\$1,146.064
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$89.144	\$99.348	\$103.125	\$105.957	\$110.456	\$114.777
Fuel	26.374	31.363	30.671	29.790	29.985	30.767
Insurance	15.617	20.570	25.343	29.313	33.862	39.228
Claims	5.665	4.085	4.156	4.229	4.303	4.370
Paratransit Service Contracts	-	-	-	-	-	-
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	53.026	58.632	71.551	64.822	70.824	89.589
Professional Service Contracts	30.497	31.301	39.397	30.121	29.978	31.046
Materials & Supplies	88.365	108.081	126.358	124.466	130.675	140.546
Other Business Expenses	34.465	13.019	15.654	15.790	16.481	16.896
Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$343.154	\$366.398	\$416.255	\$404.487	\$426.564	\$467.219
Other Expenses Adjustments:						
Other Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenses before Depreciation and GASB Adjs.	\$1,222.700	\$1,311.604	\$1,394.772	\$1,426.820	\$1,510.626	\$1,613.283
Total Expenses before Depreciation and GASB Adjs.	\$1,222.700	\$1,311.004	\$1,394.772	\$1,420.020	\$1,510.626	\$1,013.203
Depreciation	317.340	322.744	311.549	320.849	324.042	327.267
OPEB Obligation	80.186	82.051	84.513	87.048	89.660	89.660
Environmental Remediation	6.441	2.000	2.000	2.000	2.000	2.000
Total Expenses	\$1,626.667	\$1,718.399	\$1,792.834	\$1,836.717	\$1,926.328	\$2,032.210
Baseline Surplus/(Deficit)	(\$981.578)	(\$1,018.146)	(\$1,094.090)	(\$1,141.241)	(\$1,225.916)	(\$1,329.111)
. ,	(400.00.0)	(41,010111)	(+1,001000)	(+1,111211)	(+1,==1010)	(+ 1,===111)
Cash Conversion Adjustments						
Depreciation	\$317.340	\$322.744	\$311.549	\$320.849	\$324.042	\$327.267
Operating/Capital	(4.840)	(19.972)	(33.575)	(11.956)	(12.125)	(12.336)
Other Cash Adjustment	77.446	83.475	79.001	72.926	70.602	67.582
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments	\$389.945	\$386.247	\$356.975	\$381.819	\$382.518	\$382.512
Net Cash Surplus/(Deficit)	(\$591.633)	(\$631.899)	(\$737.115)	(\$759.422)	(\$843.398)	(\$946.599)

### MTA LONG ISLAND RAIL ROAD November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

REIMBURSABLE						
	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Revenue						
Farebox Revenue	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Toll Revenue	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Operating Revenue	-	-	-	-	-	-
Capital and Other Reimbursements	190.936	230.331	280.084	249.048	244.688	242.986
Total Revenue	\$190.936	\$230.331	\$280.084	\$249.048	\$244.688	\$242.986
Expenses						
<u>Labor:</u>						
Payroll	\$61.956	\$72.620	\$90.101	\$92.662	\$90.575	\$90.579
Overtime	13.239	14.928	15.326	14.195	13.689	14.056
Health and Welfare	11.782	14.190	16.152	16.501	16.044	16.063
OPEB Current Payment	_	-	-	-	-	-
Pensions	22.043	20.003	21.505	22.010	21.440	21.495
Other Fringe Benefits	13.539	15.533	19.453	19.872	19.322	19.345
Reimbursable Overhead	22.511	29.189	26.094	20.539	20.375	17.847
Total Labor Expenses	\$145.069	\$166.463	\$188.631	\$185.779	\$181.445	\$179.385
Non-Labor: Electric Power Fuel	\$0.193 -	\$0.103	\$0.046 -	\$0.034 -	\$0.000	\$0.000 -
Insurance	3.646	4.040	5.598	5.741	5.551	5.528
Claims	-	-	-	-	-	-
Paratransit Service Contracts	_	-	-	-	-	-
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	12.345	12.170	13.890	10.375	10.405	10.409
Professional Service Contracts	1.470	7.109	8.335	3.692	3.165	3.405
Materials & Supplies	27.645	39.953	62.178	43.322	44.020	44.156
Other Business Expenses	0.568	0.493	1.406	0.105	0.102	0.103
Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$45.867	\$63.868	\$91.453	\$63.269	\$63.243	\$63.601
Other Expenses Adjustments:						
Other	_	-	-	_	-	-
Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenses before Depreciation	\$190.936	\$230.331	\$280.084	\$249.048	\$244.688	\$242.986
Depreciation	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Expenses	\$190.936	\$230.331	\$280.084	\$249.048	\$244.688	\$242.986
Baseline Surplus/(Deficit)	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000

# MTA LONG ISLAND RAIL ROAD November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

NON-REIMBURSABLE / REIMBURSABLE						
	2012 Actual	2013 November Forecast	2014 Final Proposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
Revenue						<u> </u>
Farebox Revenue	\$581.371	\$631.193	\$644.345	\$648.993	\$652.946	\$655.779
Toll Revenue	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Operating Revenue	63.718	69.060	54.399	46.483	47.465	47.320
Capital and Other Reimbursements	190.936	230.331	280.084	249.048	244.688	242.986
Total Revenue	\$836.025	\$930.584	\$978.828	\$944.524	\$945.099	\$946.085
Expenses						
Labor:						
<del></del>	\$469.859	\$506.927	<b>PE 40, 400</b>	<b>PEC4 444</b>	\$594.157	<b>#</b> 607 220
Payroll Out the same		•	\$540.409	\$564.144	•	\$627.330
Overtime	103.515	105.186	106.871	105.935	106.190	107.393
Health and Welfare	97.577	108.136	118.951	126.050	137.748	149.794
OPEB Current Payment	54.845	62.966	66.731	69.857	74.471	79.371
Pensions	186.501	203.006	198.858	200.788	204.194	205.904
Other Fringe Benefits	112.318	125.447	135.328	141.337	148.747	155.657
Reimbursable Overhead	- *1 001 015	- ***	- 64 407 440	- *1 000 110	- #4 005 507	- #4 005 440
Total Labor Expenses	\$1,024.615	\$1,111.669	\$1,167.149	\$1,208.112	\$1,265.507	\$1,325.449
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$89.337	\$99.451	\$103.171	\$105.991	\$110.456	\$114.777
Fuel	26.374	31.363	30.671	29.790	29.985	30.767
Insurance	19.263	24.610	30.941	35.054	39.413	44.756
Claims	5.665	4.085	4.156	4.229	4.303	4.370
Paratransit Service Contracts	-	-	-	-	-	-
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	65.371	70.802	85.441	75.197	81.229	99.998
Professional Service Contracts	31.967	38.410	47.732	33.813	33.143	34.451
Materials & Supplies	116.010	148.034	188.536	167.788	174.695	184.702
Other Business Expenses	35.033	13.512	17.060	15.895	16.583	16.999
Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$389.020	\$430.266	\$507.708	\$467.756	\$489.807	\$530.820
Other Francisco Adliantescentes						_
Other Expenses Adjustments: Other	_	_	_	_	_	_
Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenses before Depreciation and GASB Adjs.	\$1,413.636	\$1,541.935	\$1,674.856	\$1,675.868	\$1,755.314	\$1,856.269
Depreciation	\$317.340	\$322.744	\$311.549	\$320.849	\$324.042	\$327.267
OPEB Obligation	80.186	82.051	84.513	87.048	89.660	89.660
Environmental Remediation	6.441	2.000	2.000	2.000	2.000	2.000
Total Expenses	\$1,817.603	\$1,948.730	\$2,072.918	\$2,085.765	\$2,171.016	\$2,275.196
Total Expenses	ψ1,017.003	ψ1,340.730	Ψ2,072.310	ΨΣ,003.703	Ψ2,171.010	ΨΖ,Σ13.130
Baseline Surplus/(Deficit)	(\$981.578)	(\$1,018.146)	(\$1,094.090)	(\$1,141.241)	(\$1,225.916)	(\$1,329.111)
Cash Conversion Adjustments						
Depreciation	\$317.340	\$322.744	\$311.549	\$320.849	\$324.042	\$327.267
Operating/Capital	(4.840)	(19.972)		(11.956)	(12.125)	(12.336)
Other Cash Adjustment	(4.640) 77.446	83.475	79.001	72.926	70.602	67.582
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments	\$389.945	\$386.247	\$356.975	\$381.819	\$382.518	\$382.512
Total Cash Conversion Aujustinents	<b>\$309.945</b>	<b>\$300.24</b> 7	<b>\$350.975</b>	\$301.019	\$30Z.318	\$302.31Z
Net Cash Surplus/(Deficit)	(\$591.633)	(\$631.899)	(\$737.115)	(\$759.422)	(\$843.398)	(\$946.599)

### MTA LONG ISLAND RAIL ROAD November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Cash Receipts & Expenditures (\$ in millions)

CASH RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES						
	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Receipts						
Farebox Revenue	\$606.767	\$655.916	\$668.345	\$672.993	\$676.946	\$679.779
Vehicle Toll Revenue	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Operating Revenue	41.670	111.134	45.976	37.785	38.485	38.023
Capital and Other Reimbursements	203.686	207.647	240.887	231.362	226.487	224.485
Total Receipts	\$852.122	\$974.697	\$955.208	\$942.140	\$941.918	\$942.287
Expenditures						
<u>Labor:</u>						
Payroll	\$476.980	\$507.577	\$537.697	\$561.371	\$591.320	\$624.499
Overtime	102.957	105.186	106.871	105.935	106.190	107.393
Health and Welfare	99.888	108.136	118.951	126.050	137.748	149.794
OPEB Current Payment	54.752	62.966	66.731	69.857	74.471	79.371
Pensions	187.173	203.701	198.858	200.788	204.194	205.904
Other Fringe Benefits	103.975	126.847	135.328	141.337	148.747	155.657
GASB Account	10.010	12.593	13.346	13.971	14.894	15.874
Reimbursable Overhead	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Labor Expenditures	\$1,035.734	\$1,127.006	\$1,177.782	\$1,219.309	\$1,277.564	\$1,338.492
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$84.058	\$132.822	\$103.171	\$105.991	\$110.456	\$114.777
Fuel	27.475	31.711	30.671	29.790	29.985	30.767
Insurance	26.528	23.588	30.751	34.857	39.196	45.516
Claims	7.142	2.953	2.346	2.400	2.455	2.505
Paratransit Service Contracts	-	-	-	-	-	-
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	77.095	77.745	85.441	75.197	81,229	99.998
Professional Service Contracts	23.406	39.672	44.382	30.305	29.470	30.604
Materials & Supplies	123.795	129.550	177.452	164.465	175.039	185.903
Other Business Expenses	11.038	17.549	16.327	15.248	15.922	16.324
Total Non-Labor Expenditures	\$380.537	\$455.590	\$490.541	\$458.253	\$483.752	\$526.394
Other Funeralities Adjustments						
Other Expenditure Adjustments: Other	25.684	24.000	24.000	24.000	24.000	24.000
Total Other Expenditure Adjustments	\$25.684	\$24.000	\$24.000	\$24.000	\$24.000	\$24.000
Total Expenditures	\$1,441.955	\$1,606.596	\$1,692.323	\$1,701.562	\$1,785.316	\$1,888.886
Cash Timing and Availability Adjustment	(1.799)	-	-	-	-	-
Baseline Cash Surplus/(Deficit)	(\$591.632)	(\$631.899)	(\$737.115)	(\$759.422)	(\$843.398)	(\$946.599)
						_

# MTA LONG ISLAND RAIL ROAD November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Cash Conversion (Cash Flow Adjustments) (\$ in millions)

CASH FLOW ADJUSTMENTS						
	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Receipts						
Farebox Revenue	\$25.396	\$24.723	\$24.000	\$24.000	\$24.000	\$24.000
Vehicle Toll Revenue	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Operating Revenue	(22.048)	42.074	(8.423)	(8.698)	(8.980)	(9.297)
Capital and Other Reimbursements	12.750	(22.684)	(39.197)	(17.686)	(18.201)	(18.501)
Total Receipts	\$16.097	\$44.113	(\$23.620)	(\$2.384)	(\$3.181)	(\$3.798)
Expenditures						
Labor:						
Payroll	(\$7.121)	(\$0.650)	\$2.712	\$2.773	\$2.837	\$2.831
Overtime	0.558	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Health and Welfare	(2.311)	0.000	(0.000)	0.000	0.000	0.000
OPEB Current Payment	0.093	-	-	-	-	-
Pensions	(0.672)	(0.695)	-	-	-	-
Other Fringe Benefits	8.343	(1.400)	0.000	0.000	(0.000)	(0.000)
GASB Account	(10.010)	(12.593)	(13.346)	(13.971)	(14.894)	(15.874)
Reimbursable Overhead	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Labor Expenditures	(\$11.119)	(\$15.337)	(\$10.633)	(\$11.197)	(\$12.057)	(\$13.043)
Non Lohaw						
Non-Labor: Electric Power	\$5.279	(\$22.271)	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Fuel		(\$33.371)				
	(1.101) (7.265)	(0.348) 1.022	(0.000) 0.190	(0.000) 0.197	(0.000) 0.217	(0.000) (0.760)
Insurance Claims	, ,	1.022	1.810	1.829		, ,
Paratransit Service Contracts	(1.477)	1.132	1.010	1.029	1.848	1.865
			-		-	-
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts Professional Service Contracts	(11.724) 8.561	(6.943)	3.350	3.508	3.673	3.847
Materials & Supplies	(7.784)	(1.262) 18.484	11.084	3.323	(0.344)	(1.201)
Other Business Expenditures	23.995	(4.037)	0.733	0.647	0.661	0.675
Total Non-Labor Expenditures	\$8.483	(\$25.324)	\$17.167	\$9.503	\$6.055	\$4.426
	40	(+=====,	******	40.000	******	******
Other Expenditures Adjustments:						
Other	(25.684)	(24.000)	(24.000)	(24.000)	(24.000)	(24.000)
Total Other Expenditures Adjustments	(\$25.684)	(\$24.000)	(\$24.000)	(\$24.000)	(\$24.000)	(\$24.000)
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments before Depreciation and GASB						
Adjs.	(\$12.222)	(\$20.548)	(\$41.087)	(\$28.078)	(\$33.184)	(\$36.415)
Depreciation Adjustment	\$317.340	\$322.744	\$311.549	\$320.849	\$324.042	\$327.267
OPEB Obligation	80.186	82.051	84.513	87.048	89.660	89.660
Environmental Remediation	6.441	2.000	2.000	2.000	2.000	2.000
Cash Timing and Availability Adjustment	(1.799)	-	-	-	-	-
Baseline Total Cash Conversion Adjustments	\$389.945	\$386.247	\$356.975	\$381.819	\$382.518	\$382.512
Daseinie Totai Casti Conversion Aujustinents	<b></b> \$303.343	φ300.247	φ330.913	φυυ1.019	φυυ2.010	φυυ2.012

#### MTA LONG ISLAND RAIL ROAD

#### November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Ridership/(Utilization)

(\$ in millions)

	2012 Actual	2013 November Forecast	2014 Final Proposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
RIDERSHIP						
Monthly	44.965	46.206	46.538	46.866	47.166	47.196
Weekly	1.823	1.787	1.797	1.809	1.820	1.828
Total Commutation	46.788	47.993	48.335	48.675	48.986	49.024
One-Way Full Fare	7.904	8.117	8.184	8.240	8.291	8.327
One-Way Off Peak	17.514	17.477	17.637	17.759	17.868	17.946
All Other	9.548	9.594	9.728	9.827	9.885	9.926
<b>Total Non-Commutation</b>	34.966	35.188	35.548	35.827	36.044	36.199
Total Ridership	81.753	83.181	83.884	84.502	85.030	85.223
FAREBOX REVENUE						
Total Passenger Revenue	\$581.371	\$631.193	\$644.345	\$648.993	\$652.946	\$655.779

#### MTA LONG ISLAND RAIL ROAD

#### November Financial Plan 2014-2017

#### **Total Positions by Function and Department**

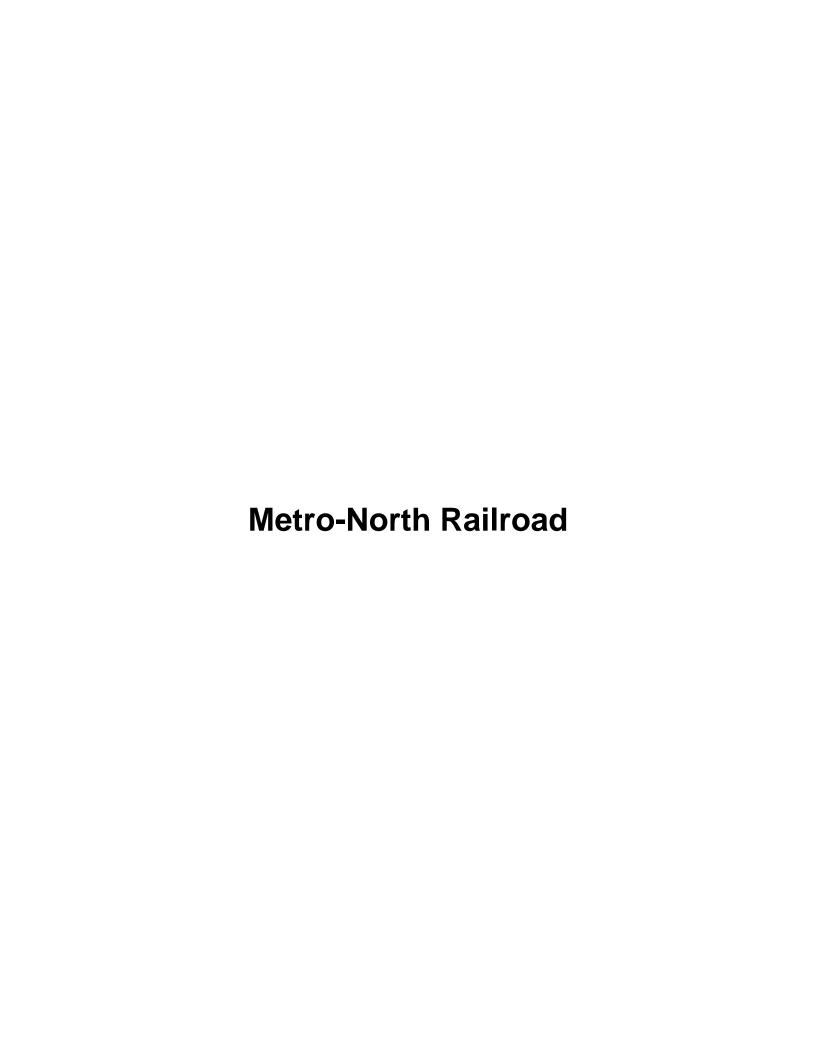
#### Non-Reimbursable/Reimbursable and Full-Time/Full Time Equivalents

FUNCTION/DEPARTMENT	2012 Actual	2013 November Forecast	2014 Final Proposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
Administration						
Executive VP	5	5	5	5	5	5
Labor Relations	11	18	18	18	18	18
Procurement & Logistics (excl. Stores)	79	88	83	83	80	81
Human Resources	29	32	32	38	48	51
Sr VP Administration	2	2	2	2	2	2
Strategic Investments	26	32	32	32	32	32
President	4	4	4	4	4	4
VP & CFO/Pensions	8	2	2	2	2	2
Information Technology	153	162	164	165	165	172
Controller	39	45	46	46	46	46
Management and Budget	18	18	19	19	19	19
Process Re-Engineering	6	7	7	7	7	7
VP - East Side Access & Special Projects	23	34	42	42	42	42
Market Dev. & Public Affairs	56	60	60	60	60	60
Gen. Counsel & Secretary	31	30	30	30	30	30
Diversity Management	1	1	1	1	1	1
System Safety	69	75	74	72	72	72
Security	6	6	11	11	11	11
Sr VP Operations/ Serv. Planning	18	24	22	22	22	22
Total Administration	584	645	654	659	666	677
Operations						
Train Operations	1,868	1,986	2,004	2,137	2,230	2,376
Customer Service	286	299	299	299	2,230	302
Total Operations	2,154	2,285	2,303	2,436	2,526	2,678
Maintenance						
Engineering	1,516	1,722	1,740	1,768	1,761	1,755
Equipment	1,948	2,014	2,027	2,063	2,252	2,303
Procurement (Stores)	91	93	93	93	93	2,303
Total Maintenance	3,555	3,829	3,860	3,924	4,106	4,151
Engineering/Capital						
Department of Project Management	121	142	136	136	136	136
Total Engineering/Capital	121	142	136	136	136	136
Total Baseline Positions	6,414	6,901	6,953	7,155	7,434	7,642
	·	•	•	•	•	,
Non-Reimbursable	5,960	6,134	6,159	6,408	6,727	6,944
Reimbursable	454	767	794	747	707	698
Total Full-Time	6,414	6,901	6,953	7,155	7,434	7,642
Total Full-Time Equivalents	-	-	-	-	-	-

#### MTA LONG ISLAND RAIL ROAD November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Total Positions by Function and Occupation

FUNCTION/OCCUPATION	AL GPOUR	2012 Actual	2013 November Forecast	2014 Final Proposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
PONCTION/OCCOPATION/	AL GROUP	Actual	Torecast	Duugei	2013	2010	2017
Administration							
	Managers/Supervisors	281	332	342	348	357	368
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	303	313	312	311	309	309
	Operational Hourlies	-	-	-	-	-	-
	Total Administration	584	645	654	659	666	677
Operations							
	Managers/Supervisors	298	325	335	334	335	353
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	160	167	167	167	163	163
	Operational Hourlies	1,696	1,793	1,801	1,935	2,028	2,162
	Total Operations	2,154	2,285	2,303	2,436	2,526	2,678
Maintenance							
	Managers/Supervisors	639	744	760	770	813	807
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	255	277	269	267	267	267
	Operational Hourlies	2,661	2,808	2,831	2,887	3,026	3,077
	Total Maintenance	3,555	3,829	3,860	3,924	4,106	4,151
Engineering/Capital							
gg, eup	Managers/Supervisors	97	106	99	99	99	99
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	24	36	37	37	37	37
	Operational Hourlies		-	-	-	-	-
	Total Engineering/Capital	121	142	136	136	136	136
Public Safety							
	Managers/Supervisors	-	-	_	-	_	-
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	-	-	-	-	-	-
	Operational Hourlies	-	-	-	-	-	-
	Total Public Safety	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Baseline Positions							
	Managers/Supervisors	1,315	1,507	1,536	1,551	1,604	1,627
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	742	793	785	782	776	776
	Operational Hourlies	4,357	4,601	4,632	4,822	5,054	5,239
	Total Baseline Positions	6,414	6,901	6,953	7,155	7,434	7,642







### Staff Summary

Subject MNR 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan Adoption
Department
Budget
Department Head Name
Joseph Pavone
Department Head Signature
Project Manager Name

Date December 5, 2013
Vendor Name
Contract Number
Contract Manager Name
Table of Contents Ref#

	Board Action											
Order	То	Date	Approval	Info	Other							
1	MNR&LIRR Comm. Mtg.	12/17										
2	MTA Fin. Comm.	12/17										
3	MTA Board Mtg.	12/19										

Internal Approvals									
Order	Approval	Order	Approval						
3	President		Budget						
	VP Operations		VP Capital Programs						
2	VP Finance & IT		Engr/Const						
	Controller		Project Reporting						

	Internal Approvals (cont.)											
Order	Approval	Order	Approval	Order	Approval	Order	Approval					
	VP Planning & Development		Corporate & Public Affairs		Labor Relations		General Counsel					
	Press		VP Human Resources		Human Resources		Other					

#### **Purpose**

To secure MTA Board adoption of the MTA Metro-North Railroad's (MNR) 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan 2014-2017.

#### Discussion:

The November 2014-2017 Financial Plan includes the resources to support Metro-North's mission to provide safe, secure and reliable transportation service to its customers and incorporates several strategic investments that will enable the Railroad to achieve its core performance goals and reduce operating risk. These investments address strategic priorities to improve safety and create a culture of safe work, continue Maintenance of Way infrastructure improvements, institute a Maintenance of Way organizational change, reorganize forces to improve customer service and facility maintenance at GCT and outlying locations, and invest in resources to hire and train all new employees company wide. In addition to these areas of focus, the Financial Plan incorporates programs that improve service reliability, and enhance customer service delivery, convenience and communication. (Cost projections do not include the estimated impacts from additional service investments in New York State which will be presented as part of MTA consolidated materials).

#### 2013 November Forecast-Baseline

The 2013 non-reimbursable forecast reflects revenues totaling \$693.6 million, including \$621.3 million of farebox revenues and \$72.3 million in other operating revenue. Total operating expense projections of \$1,373.4 million consist of labor costs of \$731.8 million, non-labor costs of \$351.9 million and non-cash accruals of \$289.8 million for Depreciation (\$224.8 million), Other Post-Employment Benefits (\$62.1 million) and Environmental Remediation (\$2.9 million). After including additional cash adjustment requirements of \$12.9 million, the projected net cash deficit is \$402.9 million of which \$306.6 million represents the MTA share and \$96.3 million the ConnDOT share. Projected reimbursable expenses of \$164.8 million are fully offset by capital reimbursements. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 6,478 and include 5,900 non-reimbursable positions and 578 reimbursable positions.

#### 2014 Final Proposed Budget-Baseline

The 2014 final proposed non-reimbursable budget reflects revenues totaling \$716.5 million. Farebox Revenue of \$660.1 million is supported by ridership growth of 1.6% (85.9 million total riders) and a State of Connecticut fare increase of

5.04% in 2013, and 1.0% in 2015 through 2018. Other Operating Revenue of \$56.4 million reflects GCT net retail revenues, advertising, commissary operations and outlying station & parking revenue. Total Operating Expense projections of \$1,421.4 million consist of labor costs of \$758.5 million, non-labor costs of \$366.8 million and non-cash accruals of \$296.1 million which are comprised of: Depreciation (\$227.2 million), Other Post-Employment Benefits (\$65.1 million) and Environmental Remediation (\$3.8 million). After additional cash adjustments of \$60.3 million, the projected net cash deficit is \$469.1 million of which \$372.0 million represents the MTA share and \$97.1 million the ConnDOT share. Projected reimbursable expenses of \$190.8 million are fully offset by capital reimbursements. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 6,583 and include 6,005 non-reimbursable positions and 578 reimbursable positions.

#### **Major Programmatic Initiatives**

**Improve Safety and Create a Culture of Safe Work** – by improving operational and employee safety, and continuing efforts to create a culture of safe work:

- Improve roadway worker protection with state of the art Enhanced Employee Protection System (EEPS)
- Staff an incident investigation team that will have responsibility over operational incidents and close calls
- Develop a more structured risk assessment program that will conduct root cause analysis
- Increase Safety and Security Dept. field support for operating districts

#### **Continue Maintenance of Way Infrastructure Improvement Program**

- Right-of-Way Track Improvement Program includes in-depth testing and inspection, track and drainage improvements, tie replacement, and fencing repairs for Metro-North's entire territory
- Maintenance of Way Track Maintenance and Inspection Program
- Re-organization Strategy for Grand Central Terminal and Maintenance of Way Facilities

#### **Training**

Invest additional resources to hire and train all new employees companywide to meet higher levels of attrition, ensure a properly trained workforce, support expanded MofW training and efforts to enhance the diversity of the workforce

#### Ridership

2014-2017 ridership is projected to grow approximately 1.6% annually with growth across all commuter lines and assumes no fare increase in New York State, and an approved fare increases in the State of Connecticut of 5.04% in 2014, with annual increases of 1.0% in 2015 through 2018.

#### Improved Service Reliability with new M8's

Through 2013, approximately 300 of the 405 new M-8 cars will be in service with the remaining cars arriving in 2014. Includes the resources necessary to support them, and the effect of the retirement of the old NHL electric cars.

#### **On-going Infrastructure Improvements and Maintenance Programs**

Includes improvements in snow removal capability, additional Hot Bearing/Wheel Impact Load Detection systems, emergency generators, the continuation of locomotive overhauls, and IT Infrastructure updates.

#### Customer Service initiatives are underway that improve customer communication and convenience

Cyclical station inspection, maintenance and enhancement programs; joint commuter railroad replacement of on-board Ticket Issuing Machines (TIMs) that support credit/debit payment; customer information monitors and platform signage at New York State outlying stations; improvements to the Public Address Systems including a new system at New Haven station and; improvements to the Integrated Voice Response Customer Call-in System with enhanced call routing

**2013 Budget Reduction Initiatives** were enacted that will continue in the 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan. These initiatives average \$8 million in annual savings starting in 2014 and include lower consumption of inventory and supplies, increase in GCT retail revenue, and a reduction of contract service costs.

<u>Impact on Funding</u>: The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017, which are presented in the attached schedules, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan

<u>Recommendation</u>: It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt MTA Metro-North Railroad's 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017

#### MTA Metro-North Railroad November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

NON-REIMBURSABLE		2042	2044			
	2012	2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed	2045	0040	2047
Output in a December	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Operating Revenue	\$587.493	\$621.318	\$660.112	\$673.953	\$685.453	\$696.281
Farebox Revenue Toll Revenue	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
	51.428	72.322	56.389	54.173	54.772	56.473
Other Operating Revenue MNR - MTA	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
MNR - CDOT	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
MNR - Other	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Capital and Other Reimbursements	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Revenue	\$638.921	\$693.640	\$716.501	\$728.126	\$7 <b>40.226</b>	\$752.753
Total Nevenue	ψ030.321	ψ033.040	ψ/10.501	ψ120.120	ψ1 40.220	ψ/32./33
Operating Expenses						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$393.854	\$412.986	\$431.522	\$441.131	\$446.587	\$455.364
Overtime	55.224	62.620	60.376	58.950	56.086	57.146
Health and Welfare	81.664	96.604	106.748	112.373	116.509	123.318
OPEB Current Payment	19.456	21.000	22.049	22.877	24.169	25.536
Pensions	67.126	75.972	75.961	77.027	76.872	77.775
Other Fringe Benefits	92.904	98.582	102.307	106.609	108.291	111.052
Reimbursable Overhead	(33.434)	(35.949)	(40.514)	(40.136)	(40.883)	(41.640)
Total Labor	\$676.793	\$731.815	\$758.450	\$778.832	\$787.632	\$808.551
No. 1 d.						
Non-Labor:	000.005	<b>677</b> 004	000 004	000.070	000 044	0400.045
Electric Power	\$69.985	\$77.901	\$86.801	\$92.079	\$98.011	\$103.915
Fuel	28.789	29.073	26.607	25.756	25.918	26.660
Insurance	10.790 0.356	14.802	18.313 0.535	21.124	24.217	27.835 0.535
Claims Paratransit Service Contracts	0.000	0.393 0.000	0.000	0.535 0.000	0.535 0.000	0.000
	89.262	98.732		110.283	108.073	109.085
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts			107.353			28.963
Professional Service Contracts	24.083	27.973	28.940	28.019	29.201	26.963 74.113
Materials & Supplies	62.520 17.957	71.135 31.848	72.718	72.212 27.203	73.935 29.333	30.965
Other Business Expenses Total Non-Labor	\$303.742	\$351.857	25.548 <b>\$366.814</b>	\$377.211	\$389.223	\$402.071
Total Non-Labor	φ303.74Z	φ331.037	φ300.014	\$377.211	<b>\$309.223</b>	\$402.07 T
Other Expenses Adjustments:						
Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenses before Depreciation and GASB Adjs.	\$980.535	\$1,083.673	\$1,125.265	\$1,156.043	\$1,176.855	\$1,210.622
•				\$225.487	\$227.487	
Depreciation OPER Obligation	\$223.143	\$224.771	\$227.237			\$229.487
OPEB Obligation	56.244	62.070	65.098	67.542	71.356	75.392
Environmental Remediation	0.130	2.885	3.800	3.800	3.800	3.800
Total Expenses	\$1,260.052	\$1,373.399	\$1,421.400	\$1,452.872	\$1,479.498	\$1,519.301
Baseline Surplus/(Deficit)	(\$621.131)	(\$679.759)	(\$704.899)	(\$724.746)	(\$739.273)	(\$766.548)
Cash Conversion Adjustments:						
Depreciation	\$223.143	\$224,771	\$227.237	\$225,487	\$227.487	\$229.487
Operating/Capital	(16.264)	(31.537)	(43.007)	(30.151)	(17.000)	(17.000)
Other Cash Adjustments	105.224	83.624	51.550	70.038	65.019	65.398
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments	\$312.103	\$276.858	\$235.780	\$265.374	\$275.506	\$277.885
Baseline Cash Surplus/(Deficit)	(\$309.028)	(\$402.901)	(\$469.119)	(\$459.372)	(\$463.766)	(\$488.663)
	,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,	,, ,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,	,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,	,,		,. ,

#### MTA Metro-North Railroad November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

REIMBURSABLE						
	2042	2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed			
_	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Revenue	<b>#</b> 0.000	<b>#</b> 0.000	<b>#</b> 0.000	<b>#0.000</b>	<b>#</b> 0.000	<b>#</b> 0.000
Farebox Revenue Toll Revenue	\$0.000 0.000	\$0.000 0.000	\$0.000 0.000	\$0.000 0.000	\$0.000 0.000	\$0.000 0.000
Other Operating Revenue	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
MNR - MTA	83.828	86.168	113.125	116.679	119.424	122.085
MNR - CDOT	77.499	68.887	61.342	78.402	86.283	93.466
MNR - Other	10.870	9.747	16.278	16.621	16.976	17.312
Capital and Other Reimbursements	172.197	164.802	190.745	211.703	222.683	232.863
Total Revenue	\$172.197	\$164.802	\$190.745	\$211.703	\$222.683	\$232.863
Expenses						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$39.719	\$36.548	\$44.707	\$45.569	\$46,420	\$47.292
Overtime	18.005	16.330	15.862	16.170	16.474	16.782
Health and Welfare	11.757	12.296	15.025	15.444	16.148	16.761
OPEB Current Payment	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Pensions	6.731	7.364	8.904	8.399	8.235	8.037
Other Fringe Benefits	10.970	9.312	10.370	11.187	11.502	11.815
Reimbursable Overhead	34.815	34.892	38.836	39.580	40.320	41.069
Total Labor	\$121.997	\$116.742	\$133.705	\$136.348	\$139.098	\$141.755
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$0.300	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Fuel	0.002	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Insurance	3.876	2.918	3.818	3.929	4.003	4.078
Claims	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Paratransit Service Contracts	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	19.380	23.832	12.010	20.564	27.022	31.638
Professional Service Contracts	9.106	5.592	19.629	28.307	28.959	30.793
Materials & Supplies	16.565	14.846	20.945	21.906	22.940	23.929
Other Business Expenses Total Non-Labor	0.972 <b>\$50.200</b>	0.871 <b>\$48.060</b>	0.638 <b>\$57.040</b>	0.649 <b>\$75.355</b>	0.661 <b>\$83.584</b>	0.671 <b>\$91.108</b>
Other Adjustments:						
Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenses before Depreciation	\$172.197	\$164.802	\$190.745	\$211.703	\$222.683	\$232.863
Depreciation	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
OPEB Obligation	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Environmental Remediation	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Expenses	\$172.197	\$164.802	\$190.745	\$211.703	\$222.683	\$232.863
Baseline Surplus/(Deficit)	\$0.000	\$0.000	(\$0.000)	(\$0.000)	(\$0.000)	(\$0.000)
, ,	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	(\$0.000)	(ψο.σσσ)	(ψυ.υυυ)	(ψυ.υυυ)
Cash Conversion Adjustments:	** *	****	** ***	<b>AC 222</b>	00.000	<b>^</b>
Depreciation	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Operating/Capital	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Other Cash Adjustments  Total Cash Conversion Adjustments	0.000 <b>\$0.000</b>	0.000 <b>\$0.000</b>	0.000 <b>\$0.000</b>	0.000 <b>\$0.000</b>	0.000 <b>\$0.000</b>	0.000 <b>\$0.000</b>
Baseline Cash Surplus/(Deficit)	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Dascinio Gasii Gurpius/(Dellell)	φυ.υυυ	φυ.υυ	φυ.υυυ	ψυ.υυυ	ψυ.υυυ	φυ.υυυ

#### MTA Metro-North Railroad November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

NON-REIMBURSABLE / REIMBURSABLE						
		2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed			
	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Revenue		_				
Farebox Revenue	\$587.493	\$621.318	\$660.112	\$673.953	\$685.453	\$696.281
Toll Revenue	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Other Operating Revenue	51.428	72.322	56.389	54.173	54.772	56.473
MNR - MTA	83.828	86.168	113.125	116.679	119.424	122.085
MNR - CDOT	77.499	68.887	61.342	78.402	86.283	93.466
MNR - Other	10.870	9.747	16.278	16.621	16.976	17.312
Capital and Other Reimbursements  Total Revenue	172.197 <b>\$811.118</b>	164.802 \$858.442	190.745 <b>\$907.247</b>	211.703 \$939.829	222.683 <b>\$962.908</b>	232.863 <b>\$985.616</b>
Total Revenue	ф011.110	<b>ФОЗО.442</b>	\$907.247	<b>\$939.029</b>	<b>\$902.906</b>	\$905.010
Expenses						
<u>Labor:</u>						
Payroll	\$433.573	\$449.533	\$476.229	\$486.700	\$493.007	\$502.656
Overtime	73.229	78.951	76.239	75.120	72.560	73.928
Health and Welfare	93.421	108.900	121.774	127.818	132.658	140.079
OPEB Current Payment	19.456	21.000	22.049	22.877	24.169	25.536
Pensions	73.857	83.336	84.865	85.426	85.108	85.812
Other Fringe Benefits	103.873	107.894	112.678	117.795	119.793	122.866
Reimbursable Overhead	1.381	(1.057)	(1.678)	(0.556)	(0.564)	(0.571)
Total Labor	\$798.790	\$848.557	\$892.155	\$915.180	\$926.730	\$950.306
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$70.285	\$77.901	\$86.801	\$92.079	\$98.011	\$103.915
Fuel	28.791	29.073	26.607	25.756	25.918	26.660
Insurance	14.666	17.720	22.131	25.053	28.220	31.913
Claims	0.356	0.393	0.535	0.535	0.535	0.535
Paratransit Service Contracts	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	108.642	122.564	119.363	130.847	135.095	140.723
Professional Service Contracts	33.189	33.565	48.570	56.326	58.160	59.756
Materials & Supplies	79.085	85.982	93.662	94.118	96.875	98.042
Other Business Expenses	18.929	32.720	26.187	27.852	29.994	31.636
Total Non-Labor	\$353.942	\$399.917	\$423.855	\$452.565	\$472.808	\$493.180
Other Adjustments:						
Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenses before Depreciation and GASB Adjs.	\$1,152.732	\$1,248.475	\$1,316.010	\$1,367.746	\$1,399.538	\$1,443.485
Depreciation	\$223.143	\$224.771	\$227.237	\$225.487	\$227.487	\$229.487
OPEB Obligation	56.244	62.070	65.098	67.542	71.356	75.392
Environmental Remediation	0.130	2.885	3.800	3.800	3.800	3.800
Total Expenses	\$1,432.249	\$1,538.201	\$1,612.146	\$1,664.575	\$1,702.181	\$1,752.165
•						
Baseline Surplus/(Deficit)	(\$621.131)	(\$679.759)	(\$704.899)	(\$724.746)	(\$739.273)	(\$766.548)
Cash Conversion Adjustments:						
Depreciation	\$223.143	\$224.771	\$227.237	\$225.487	\$227.487	\$229.487
Operating/Capital	(16.264)	(31.537)		(30.151)	(17.000)	(17.000)
Other Cash Adjustments	105.224	83.624	51.550	70.038	65.019	65.398
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments	\$312.103	\$276.858	\$235.780	\$265.374	\$275.506	\$277.885
Baseline Cash Surplus/(Deficit)	(\$309.028)	(\$402.901)	(\$469.119)	(\$459.372)	(\$463.766)	(\$488.663)
Daseinie Casii Surpius/(Dencit)	(\$309.028)	(\$402.901)	(\$409.119)	(\$459.572)	(\$403.706)	(\$400.003)

#### MTA Metro-North Railroad November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Cash Receipts & Expenditures (\$ in millions)

CACH DECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES	_					
CASH RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES		2013	2014			
	2012		Final Proposed			
	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Receipts						
Farebox Revenue	\$593.830	\$627.245	\$666,414	\$680.953	\$692.953	\$704.781
Toll Revenue	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Other Operating Revenue	77.864	85.091	71.957	70.444	71.154	72.068
MNR - MTA	135.587	80.462	112.376	118.068	120.765	123.277
MNR - CDOT	97.795	68.627	64.076	80.307	86.275	93.458
MNR - Other	19.269	20.938	16.707	16.983	17.771	17.237
Capital and Other Reimbursements	252.651	170.027	193.159	215.358	224.811	233.972
Total Receipts	\$924.345	\$882.363	\$931.530	\$966.755	\$988.918	\$1,010.821
Expenditures						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$432.215	\$456.525	\$487.892	\$488.518	\$490.761	\$502.255
Overtime	73.162	79.302	78.852	75.675	73.131	74.881
Health and Welfare	98.906	109.088	126.105	132.425	137.405	144.967
OPEB Current Payment	19.456	21.000	22.049	22.877	24.169	25.536
Pensions	76.168	67.940	85.856	86.316	85.504	86.211
Other Fringe Benefits	98.524	103.903	114.252	119.113	118.626	122.167
GASB Account	24.869	0.000	8.917	9.105	9.291	9.474
						• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
Reimbursable Overhead	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Labor	\$823.300	\$837.758	\$923.923	\$934.029	\$938.887	\$965.491
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$75.243	\$79.914	\$88.795	\$93.875	\$99.861	\$105.821
Fuel	22.004	25.473	23.007	22.156	22.318	23.060
Insurance	17.221	18.765	22.406	26.250	28.514	32.306
Claims	1.434	1.039	0.681	0.681	0.681	0.681
Paratransit Service Contracts	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	118.509	135.137	119.979	128.565	144.514	149.587
Professional Service Contracts	36.013	36.491	59.681	62.981	61.025	62.549
Materials & Supplies	90.334	101.003	111.723	104.815	101.863	101.865
Other Business Expenses	49.315	49.683	50.454	52.775	55.020	58.124
Total Non-Labor	\$410.073	\$447.505	\$476.725	\$492.098	\$513.796	\$533.993
	\$410.073	\$447.505	\$476.725	\$492.098	\$513.796	\$533.993
Other Adjustments:	•		•			•
Other Adjustments: Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Other Adjustments: Other Cash Timing and Availability Adjustment	\$0.000 0.000	\$0.000 0.000	\$0.000 0.000	\$0.000 0.000	\$0.000 0.000	\$0.000 0.000
Other Adjustments: Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Other Adjustments: Other Cash Timing and Availability Adjustment	\$0.000 0.000	\$0.000 0.000	\$0.000 0.000	\$0.000 0.000	\$0.000 0.000	\$0.000 0.000
Other Adjustments: Other Cash Timing and Availability Adjustment Total Other Adjustments	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b>	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b>	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b>	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b>	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b>	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,499.484
Other Adjustments: Other Cash Timing and Availability Adjustment Total Other Adjustments  Total Expenditures  Baseline Cash Deficit	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,233.373	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,285.263	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,400.648	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,426.127	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,452.683	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,499.484
Other Adjustments: Other Cash Timing and Availability Adjustment Total Other Adjustments  Total Expenditures  Baseline Cash Deficit Subsidies	\$0.000 0.000 \$0.000 \$1,233.373 (\$309.028)	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,285.263 (\$402.900)	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,400.648 (\$469.118)	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,426.127 (\$459.372)	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,452.683 (\$463.765)	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,499.484 (\$488.663)
Other Adjustments: Other Cash Timing and Availability Adjustment Total Other Adjustments  Total Expenditures  Baseline Cash Deficit  Subsidies MTA	\$0.000 0.000 \$0.000 \$1,233.373 (\$309.028)	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,285.263 (\$402.900)	\$0.000 0.000 \$0.000 \$1,400.648 (\$469.118)	\$0.000 0.000 \$0.000 \$1,426.127 (\$459.372)	\$0.000 0.000 \$0.000 \$1,452.683 (\$463.765)	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,499.484 (\$488.663)
Other Adjustments: Other Cash Timing and Availability Adjustment Total Other Adjustments  Total Expenditures  Baseline Cash Deficit Subsidies	\$0.000 0.000 \$0.000 \$1,233.373 (\$309.028)	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,285.263 (\$402.900)	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,400.648 (\$469.118)	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,426.127 (\$459.372)	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,452.683 (\$463.765)	\$0.000 0.000 <b>\$0.000</b> \$1,499.484 (\$488.663)

#### MTA Metro-North Railroad November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Cash Conversion (Cash Flow Adjustments) (\$ in millions)

CASH FLOW ADJUSTMENTS						
		2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed			
	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Receipts						
Farebox Revenue	\$6.337	\$5.927	\$6.302	\$7.000	\$7.500	\$8.500
Toll Revenue	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Other Operating Revenue	26.436	12.770	15.569	16.272	16.382	15.596
MNR - MTA	51.759	(5.706)	(0.749)	1.389	1.341	1.192
MNR - CDOT	20.296	(0.260)	2.734	1.905	(0.008)	(800.0)
MNR - Other	8.399	11.191	0.429	0.362	0.795	(0.075)
Capital and Other Reimbursements	80.454	5.225	2.414	3.655	2.128	1.109
Total Receipts	\$113.227	\$23.921	\$24.284	\$26.927	\$26.010	\$25.205
Expenditures						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$1.358	(\$6.992)	(\$11.663)	(\$1.818)	\$2.245	\$0.401
Overtime	0.067	(0.351)	(2.613)	(0.555)	(0.571)	(0.953)
Health and Welfare	(5.485)	(0.188)	(4.331)	(4.607)	(4.747)	(4.888)
OPEB Current Payment	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Pensions	(2.311)	15.396	(0.991)	(0.890)	(0.396)	(0.399)
Other Fringe Benefits	5.349	3.991	(1.574)	(1.318)	1.167	0.699
GASB Account	(24.869)	0.000	(8.917)	(9.105)	(9.291)	(9.474)
Reimbursable Overhead	1.381	(1.057)	(1.678)	(0.556)	(0.564)	(0.571)
Total Labor	(\$24.510)	\$10.799	(\$31.768)	(\$18.849)	(\$12.157)	(\$15.185)
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	(\$4.958)	(\$2.013)	(\$1.994)	(\$1.796)	(\$1.850)	(\$1.906)
Fuel	6.787	3.600	3.600	3.600	3.600	3.600
Insurance	(2.555)	(1.045)	(0.275)	(1.197)	(0.294)	(0.393)
Claims	(1.078)	(0.646)	(0.146)	(0.146)	(0.146)	(0.146)
Paratransit Service Contracts	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	(9.867)	(12.573)	(0.616)	2.282	(9.419)	(8.864)
Professional Service Contracts	(2.824)	(2.926)	(11.111)	(6.655)	(2.865)	(2.793)
Materials & Supplies	(11.249)	(15.021)	(18.061)	(10.697)	(4.988)	(3.823)
Other Business Expenditures	(30.386)	(16.964)	(24.268)	(24.924)	(25.026)	(26.489)
Total Non-Labor	(\$56.131)	(\$47.588)	(\$52.871)	(\$39.533)	(\$40.988)	(\$40.814)
Other Adjustments:						
Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expenditure Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments before						
Depreciation and GASB Adjs.	\$32.586	(\$12.867)	(\$60.355)	(\$31.455)	(\$27.136)	(\$30.794)
Depreciation Adjustment	\$223.143	\$224.771	\$227.237	\$225.487	\$227.487	\$229.487
OPEB Obligation	56.244	62.070	65.098	67.542	71.356	75.392
Environmental Remediation	0.130	2.885	3.800	3.800	3.800	3.800

#### MTA Metro-North Railroad November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Ridership (Utilization) \* (in millions)

		2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed			
	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
<u>Ridership</u>						
Harlem Line	26.648	27.065	27.768	28.322	28.765	29.131
Hudson Line	15.853	16.016	16.401	16.682	16.935	17.173
New Haven Line	38.840	39.331	40.081	40.633	41.062	41.511
Baseline Total Ridership	81.341	82.412	84.249	85.636	86.763	87.815
West of Hudson	1.612	1.605	1.623	1.650	1.679	1.693
Total Ridership - All MNR Lines	82.954	84.018	85.873	87.287	88.441	89.507
Farebox Revenue						
Harlem Line	\$174.927	\$189.307	\$197.487	\$201.889	\$205.379	\$208.143
Hudson Line	127.698	137.572	142.990	145.627	148.060	150.304
New Haven Line	284.313	293.958	319.144	325.935	331.504	337.319
West of Hudson Mail & Ride	0.555	0.481	0.492	0.501	0.510	0.514
Baseline Total Farebox Revenue	\$587.493	\$621.318	\$660.112	\$673.953	\$685.453	\$696.281

<sup>\*</sup> Reflects East of Hudson Service

### MTA Metro-North Railroad November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 2013 Budget Reduction Plan Summary (\$ in millions)

				F	avorable/(	Unfavorable	)			
Administration None	<u>Pos.</u> -	<u>2013</u> <u>0.000</u>	Pos.	<u>2014</u> 0.000	<u>Pos.</u>	<u>2015</u> <u>0.000</u>	<u>Pos.</u>	<u>2016</u> 0.000	<u>Pos.</u>	<u>2017</u> <u>0.000</u>
Subtotal Administration	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000
Customer Convenience/Amenities  None Subtotal Customer Convenience/Amenities		<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del></del>	0.000 0.000		0.000 0.000	<del>_</del>	0.000 0.000	<del>_</del>	0.000 0.000
Maintenance										
Review and Monitor Contract Services Reduce Rolling Stock Material Usage	-	0.600 1.259	-	0.600 5.249	-	0.600 4.801	-	0.600 4.912	-	0.600 6.512
Subtotal Maintenance	<del></del>	1.859		5.849		<u>4.801</u> 5.401	<del>-</del>	5.512		7.112
Revenue Enhancement Increase Non-Passenger Revenue	_	0.802	_	2.168		2.909		2.613		2.916
Subtotal Revenue Enhancement	-	0.802	-	2.168	-	2.909	-	2.613	-	2.916
Safety/Security None		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
Subtotal Safety	<del></del>	0.000 0.000	<del>_</del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del></del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del>-</del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del>-</del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000
Service		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
None Subtotal Service	<del></del> -	<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del>-</del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del></del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del></del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del>_</del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000
Service Support										
None Subtotal Service Support		<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del>_</del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del>_</del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del>-</del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del>_</del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000
<u>Other</u>										
None Subtotal Other	<del></del>	0.000 0.000	<del></del>	0.000 0.000	<del></del>	0.000 0.000	<del></del>	0.000 0.000	<del></del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000
Agency Submission	-	\$2.661	-	\$8.017	-	\$8.310	-	\$8.125	-	\$10.028

#### MTA METRO-NORTH RAILROAD

#### November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017

#### **Total Positions by Function and Department**

#### Non-Reimbursable/Reimbursable and Full-Time/Full-Time Equivalents

		2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed			
FUNCTION/DEPARTMENT	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Administration						
President	3	3	3	3	3	3
Labor Relations	7	9	9	9	9	9
Safety	17	22	33	33	33	33
COS/ Corporate & Public Affairs	16	16	16	16	16	16
Customer Service	39	48	48	48	48	48
Legal	16	18	18	18	18	18
Claims	12	14	14	14	14	14
Environmental Compliance & Svce	7	7	7	7	7	7
VP Administration	3	3	3	3	3	3
VP Human Resources	3	7	7	7	7	7
Human Resources & Diversity	26	28	28	28	28	28
Training	45	50	58	58	58	58
Employee Relations & Diversity	2	5	5	5	5	5
VP Planning	2	2	2	2	2	2
Operations Planning & Analysis	16	18	18	18	18	18
Capital Planning & Programming	13	16	16	16	16	16
Business Development Facilities & Mktg	22	24	24	24	24	24
	7	8	8	8	8	8
Long Range Planning VP Finance & Info Systems	1	1	0	1	1	1
•			81			
Controller	79	80		81	81	81
Information Technology & Project Mgmt	82	124	125	125	125	125
Budget	17	20	20	20	20	20
Procurement & Material Management	34	46	46 0	46 0	46 0	46
Corporate Total Administration	0 469	5 <b>69</b>	590	590	590	5 <b>90</b>
Occasions						
Operations Administration	40	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4
Operations Administration	49	61	61	61	61	61
Operations Services (1)	1,749	1,798	1,457	1,471	1,477	1,489
Customer Service Business Development Facilities & Mktg	219 32	239 38	240 38	240 38	240 38	240 38
Metro-North West	30	27	34	34	34	34
Total Operations	2,079	2,163	1,830	1,844	1,850	1,862
Maintenance						
GCT	357	389	389	389	389	389
Maintenance of Equipment (1)	1,252	1,351	1,735	1,735	1,745	1,745
Maintenance of Way	1,637	1,776	1,809	1,809	1,792	1,787
Procurement & Material Management	118	120	120	120	120	120
Total Maintenance	3,364	3,636	4,053	4,053	4,046	4,041
Engineering/Capital						
Construction Management	35	42	42	42	42	42
Engineering & Design	55	68	68	68	68	68
Total Engineering/Capital	90	110	110	110	110	110
Baseline Total Positions	6,002	6,478	6,583	6,597	6,596	6,603
Non-Reimbursable	5,592	5,900	6,005	5,982	5,971	5,978
Reimbursable	410	578	578	615	625	625
Total Full-Time	6,001	6,477	6,582	6,596	6,595	6,602
Total Full-Time-Equivalents	1	1	1	1	1	1

<sup>(1)</sup> Reflects the January 2014 transfer of the Car Appearance Unit (370 positions) from Operations (Operation Services Dept.) to Maintenance (Maintenance of Equipment Dept.).

#### MTA METRO-NORTH RAILROAD November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Total Positions by Function and Occupation

FUNCTION/OCCUPATIONAL G	ROUP	2012 Actual	2013 November Forecast	2014 Final Proposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
Administration							
Administration	Managers/Supervisors	165	192	193	193	193	193
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	304	377	397	397	397	39
	Operational Hourlies	-	-	-	-	-	-
	Total Administration	469	569	590	590	590	59
Operations							
	Managers/Supervisors (1)	149	156	149	149	149	14
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	224	238	239	239	239	23
	Operational Hourlies (1)	1,706	1,770	1,443	1,457	1,463	1,47
	Total Operations	2,079	2,163	1,830	1,844	1,850	1,86
Maintenance							
	Managers/Supervisors (1)	502	541	548	548	548	54
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	466	502	519	519	519	51
	Operational Hourlies (1)	2,396	2,594	2,987	2,987	2,980	2,97
	Total Maintenance	3,364	3,636	4,053	4,053	4,046	4,04
Engineering/Capital							
	Managers/Supervisors	43	49	49	49	49	4
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	47	61	61	61	61	6
	Operational Hourlies	-	-	-	-	-	
	Total Engineering/Capital	90	110	110	110	110	11
Public Safety							
	Managers/Supervisors	-	-	-	-	-	-
	Professional, Technical, Clerical Operational Hourlies	-	-	-	-	-	-
	·	-		-		-	-
Total Baseline Positions	Total Public Safety	-	-	-	-	-	-
	Managers/Supervisors	859	938	939	939	939	93
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	1,041	1,177	1,215	1,215	1,215	1,21
	Operational Hourlies	4,102	4,363	4,429	4,443	4,442	4,44
	Total Baseline Positions	6,002	6,478	6,583	6,597	6,596	6,60

<sup>(1)</sup> Reflects the January 2014 transfer of the Car Appearance Unit (363 in Operational Hourly positions & 7 in Managers/Supervisors) from Operations (Operation Services Dept.) to Maintenance (Maintenance of Equipment Dept.).





### **Staff Summary**



Page 1 of 2

Subject	Date
MTA HQ 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan	December 2, 2013
Adoption	
<b>Department</b> Chief Financial Officer	Vendor Name
<b>Department Head Name</b> Robert E. Foran, Chief Financial Officer	Contract Number
Department Head Signature	Contract Manager Name
Project Manager/Division Head	Table of Contents Ref #

	Board Action											
Order	То	Date	Approval	Info	Other							
1	Finance	12/16										
2	Board	12/18										

Internal Approvals							
Order	Approval	Order	Approval				
	Executive Director		Office of Civil Rights				
2	Chief Operating Officer	1	Legal				
	Chief Financial Officer		Procurement				
3	Chief of Staff		Administrator				

#### **Purpose:**

To secure MTA Board adoption of the Metropolitan Transportation Authority Headquarters 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

#### **Discussion:**

The 2013 Final Proposed Budget, which is consistent with information presented to the Board in November, provides sufficient funding to maintain MTA Headquarters' operations, which includes Policy and Oversight, Consolidated Functions, the Business Service Center (BSC), and MTA Security, including the MTA Police Department. The baseline projections that follow exclude any below-the-line items captured in the MTA Consolidated Financial Plan.

#### **2013 November Forecast - Baseline:**

The 2013 November Forecast Baseline Deficit of \$429.8 million includes total Non-Reimbursable Operating Revenues of \$62.5 million and total expenses before depreciation and other post-employment benefits of \$349.4 million, consisting of \$209.8 million in labor expenses and \$139.5 million in non-labor expenses. Total Capital and Other Reimbursements are projected to be \$71.9 million. Total reimbursable labor expenses are \$61.1 million and non-labor expenses are \$10.8 million. Cash Adjustments prior to depreciation and OPEB obligation are favorable by \$103.2 million, reflecting advertising revenue receipts reassigned from the agencies to MTA Headquarters.

The Baseline Cash Deficit is projected to be \$183.7 million. Total end-of-year positions are projected to be 1,722, including 1,672 non-reimbursable positions and 50 reimbursable positions.

#### 2014 Final Proposed Budget - Baseline:

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget Baseline Deficit of \$445.0 million includes Total Non-Reimbursable Operating Revenues of \$57.2 million and total expenses before depreciation and other post-employment benefits of \$369.0 million, consisting of \$214.5 million in labor expenses and \$154.5 million in non-labor expenses. Capital and Other Reimbursaments are projected to be \$80.3 million. Total reimbursable labor expenses are \$63.9 million and non-labor expenses are \$16.4 million. Cash Adjustments prior to depreciation and OPEB obligation are unfavorable by \$14.8 million, reflecting Headquarters' Operating Capital needs of \$72.0 million, and Headquarters' relocation costs, which are partially offset by advertising revenue receipts reassigned from the agencies to MTA Headquarters.

### **Staff Summary**



The Baseline Cash Deficit is projected to be \$326.6 million. Total end-of-year positions are projected to be 1,765, including 1,704 non-reimbursable positions and 61 reimbursable positions.

#### **Major Programmatic Initiatives/Investments:**

- IT "cloud" system for continuous e-mail service during major disasters and for other critical public applications.
- Evaluation of "Procure-to-Pay" process to improve efficiency and effectiveness.
- Evaluation of business processes for operating and capital cost savings and increased revenue generation potential.
- Increase police presence on the Metro North Railroad's New Haven Line, which is the most heavily traveled and fastest growing line within the Agency's service territory.
- Upgrade BSC hardware and software to ensure uninterrupted operation of critical MTA information systems.

#### **Budget Reduction Initiative:**

Streamlining costs in maintenance and other operating contracts and professional services contracts result in savings of \$5.1 million in 2013, \$3.7 million in 2014, and \$2.9 million every year thereafter.

#### **Impact on Funding:**

The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan 2014-2017, which are presented in the attached tables, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan.

#### **Recommendation**:

It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt the MTA Headquarters' 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

# MTA HEADQUARTERS November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

#### NON-REIMBURSABLE

2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
\$0,000	000 00	000 02	000	<b>60 000</b>	\$0.000
\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000		\$0.000	\$0.000
_	-		-	-	-
52 535	53 302	51 0/15	45 322	47 002	48.723
					0.000
					3.035
·		·	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	<u> </u>	51.758
01.000	02.102	011100	10.200	10.000	0100
\$57.665	\$62.492	\$57.153	\$48.258	\$49.993	\$51.758
\$154 472	\$157 319	\$160.524	\$162 358	\$165 794	\$171.110
* -					9.293
					32.150
					17.760
					46.090
					15.764
					(53.043)
\$190.196	\$209.823	\$214.455	\$219.583	\$227.696	\$239.124
\$7.087	5.284	6.777	6.440	6.610	6.903
					1.162
0.347	1.671	1.874	1.998	2.191	2.460
	1.099	1.209	1.330	1.463	1.609
-					
54.910	66.383	66.279	62.841	63.599	64.540
56.314	50.591	68.447	64.214	61.477	61.930
0.000	0.000	0.002	0.002	0.002	0.002
(17.168)	4.200	3.500	4.600	4.600	4.600
5.553	<u>8.371</u>	<u>5.157</u>	5.075	<u>5.171</u>	<u>5.258</u>
(11.615)	12.571	8.657	9.675	9.771	9.858
\$109.445	\$139.538	\$154.502	\$147.668	\$146.241	\$148.464
-	-	-	-	-	-
\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
\$299.641	\$349.360	\$368.957	\$367.251	\$373.937	\$387.588
40.676	40 500	27.275	27.674	40.040	27.042
					37.812 143.875
-	93.325	-	-	-	143.075
\$433.076	\$492.282	\$502.194	\$523.525	\$547.985	\$569.276
(\$375.411)	(\$429.791)	(\$445.041)	(\$475.267)	(\$497.992)	(\$517.518)
	\$0.000 - 52.535 0.000 5.130 57.665 \$57.665 \$\$57.665 \$\$154.472 12.954 23.164 7.741 34.326 17.391 (59.852) \$190.196 \$7.087 2.417 0.347 (0.015) - 54.910 56.314 0.000 (17.168) 5.553 (11.615) \$109.445 \$0.000 \$299.641 49.676 83.759 - \$433.076	2012 Actual         November Forecast           \$0.000         \$0.000           52.535         53.302           0.000         0.000           5.130         9.190           57.665         62.492           \$57.665         \$62.492           \$154.472         \$157.318           12.954         9.090           23.164         23.369           7.741         11.520           34.326         42.474           17.391         14.728           (59.852)         (48.677)           \$190.196         \$209.823           \$7.087         5.284           2.417         1.939           0.347         1.671           (0.015)         1.099           54.910         66.383           56.314         50.591           0.000         0.000           (17.168)         4.200           \$5.553         8.371           (11.615)         12.571           \$109.445         \$139.538           \$0.000         \$0.000           \$299.641         \$349.360           49.676         49.598           83.759         93.325 <tr< td=""><td>2012 Actual         November Forecast         Final Proposed Budget           \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000           \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000           \$0.000         0.000         0.000           \$130         9.190         \$2.08           \$7.665         \$62.492         \$7.153           \$57.665         \$62.492         \$57.153           \$154.472         \$157.318         \$160.524           \$12.954         9.090         9.403           23.164         23.369         26.075           7.741         11.520         13.080           34.326         42.474         41.821           17.391         14.728         14.045           (59.852)         (48.677)         (50.492)           \$190.196         \$209.823         \$214.455           \$7.087         5.284         6.777           2.417         1.939         1.258           0.347         1.671         1.874           (0.015)         1.099         1.209           54.910         66.383         66.279           56.314         50.591         68.447           0.000         0.000         0.002</td><td>2012 Actual         November Forecast         Final Proposed Budget         2015           \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000           \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000           \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000           \$130         \$9.190         \$5.208         \$2.936           \$7.665         \$62.492         \$57.153         \$48.258           \$57.665         \$62.492         \$57.153         \$48.258           \$154.472         \$157.318         \$160.524         \$162.358           \$12.954         \$9.090         \$9.403         \$9.092           \$23.164         \$23.369         \$26.075         \$27.480           7.741         \$11.520         \$13.080         \$14.640           34.326         \$42.474         \$41.821         \$42.767           \$17.391         \$14.728         \$14.045         \$1556           \$59.852)         \$(48.677)         \$50.492)         \$(51.309)           \$190.196         \$209.823         \$214.455         \$219.583           \$7.087         \$5.284         6.777         6.440           \$2.417         \$1.939         \$1.258         \$1.68           <td< td=""><td>  November   Final Proposed   Budget   2015   2016      </td></td<></td></tr<>	2012 Actual         November Forecast         Final Proposed Budget           \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000           \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000           \$0.000         0.000         0.000           \$130         9.190         \$2.08           \$7.665         \$62.492         \$7.153           \$57.665         \$62.492         \$57.153           \$154.472         \$157.318         \$160.524           \$12.954         9.090         9.403           23.164         23.369         26.075           7.741         11.520         13.080           34.326         42.474         41.821           17.391         14.728         14.045           (59.852)         (48.677)         (50.492)           \$190.196         \$209.823         \$214.455           \$7.087         5.284         6.777           2.417         1.939         1.258           0.347         1.671         1.874           (0.015)         1.099         1.209           54.910         66.383         66.279           56.314         50.591         68.447           0.000         0.000         0.002	2012 Actual         November Forecast         Final Proposed Budget         2015           \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000           \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000           \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000           \$130         \$9.190         \$5.208         \$2.936           \$7.665         \$62.492         \$57.153         \$48.258           \$57.665         \$62.492         \$57.153         \$48.258           \$154.472         \$157.318         \$160.524         \$162.358           \$12.954         \$9.090         \$9.403         \$9.092           \$23.164         \$23.369         \$26.075         \$27.480           7.741         \$11.520         \$13.080         \$14.640           34.326         \$42.474         \$41.821         \$42.767           \$17.391         \$14.728         \$14.045         \$1556           \$59.852)         \$(48.677)         \$50.492)         \$(51.309)           \$190.196         \$209.823         \$214.455         \$219.583           \$7.087         \$5.284         6.777         6.440           \$2.417         \$1.939         \$1.258         \$1.68 <td< td=""><td>  November   Final Proposed   Budget   2015   2016      </td></td<>	November   Final Proposed   Budget   2015   2016

# MTA HEADQUARTERS November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

REIMBURSABLE
--------------

		2013	2014			
	2012 Actual	November Forecast	Final Proposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
Revenue	Actual	rorccast	<u> Duager</u>	2013	2010	2017
Fare Revenue	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Vehicle Toll Revenue	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Operating Revenue	-	-	-	-	-	-
Capital and Other Reimbursements	69.293	71.903	80.304	83.964	90.266	91.288
Total Revenue	\$69.293	\$71.903	\$80.304	\$83.964	\$90.266	\$91.288
Expenses						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$3,483	\$3,714	\$4.896	\$4.975	\$5.068	\$5.143
Overtime	0.007	6.998	6.351	5.000	5.000	5.000
Health and Welfare	0.520	0.580	0.887	0.942	0.997	1.054
OPEB Current Payment	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Pensions	0.683	0.673	0.920	0.937	0.959	0.984
Other Fringe Benefits	0.592	0.420	0.388	0.429	0.444	0.458
Reimbursable Overhead	59.852	\$48.677	\$50.492	\$51.309	\$52.269	\$53.043
Total Labor Expenses	\$65.137	\$61.063	\$63.934	\$63.592	\$64.737	\$65.681
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	_	_	_	_	_	
Fuel	_	_	-	_	_	_
Insurance	_	_	-	_	_	_
Claims	_	_	-	_	_	_
Paratransit Service Contracts	_	_	-	_	_	_
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	-	0.007	0.020	0.020	0.020	0.021
Professional Service Contracts	4.121	10.178	16.236	20.234	25.389	25.465
Materials & Supplies		-	-		-	
Other Business Expenses		-				
MTA Internal Subsidy	_	_	_	_	_	_
Other	0.035	0.656	0.115	0.117	0.119	0.121
Total Other Business Expenses	0.035	0.656	0.115	0.117	0.119	0.121
Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$4.156	\$10.840	\$16.370	\$20.371	\$25.528	\$25.607
Other Expenses Adjustments:						
Other	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenses before Depreciation	\$69.293	\$71.903	\$80.304	\$83.964	\$90.266	\$91.288
Depreciation	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Expenses	\$69.293	\$71.903	\$80.304	\$83.964	\$90.266	\$91.288
		·	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·			·
Baseline Surplus/(Deficit)	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000

# MTA HEADQUARTERS November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

#### NON-REIMBURSABLE / REIMBURSABLE

	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Revenue						
Fare Revenue	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Vehicle Toll Revenue	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Operating Revenue						
Rental Income	52.535	53.302	51.945	45.322	47.002	48.723
Other	5.130	9.190	5.208	2.936	2.991	3.035
Total Other Operating Revenue	57.665	62.492	57.153	48.258	49.993	51.758
Capital and Other Reimbursements	69.293	71.903	80.304	83.964	90.266	91.288
Total Revenue	\$126.958	\$134.395	\$137.458	\$132.221	\$140.259	\$143.046
Expenses						
<u>Labor:</u>						
Payroll	\$157.955	\$161.032	\$165.419	\$167.333	\$170.862	\$176.253
Overtime	12.961	16.088	15.754	14.092	14.121	14.293
Health and Welfare	23.684	23.949	26.962	28.422	30.607	33.204
OPEB Current Payment	7.741	11.520	13.080	14.640	16.200	17.760
Pensions	35.009	43.148	42.741	43.704	45.105	47.073
Other Fringe Benefits	17.983	15.148	14.433	14.985	15.539	16.222
Reimbursable Overhead	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Labor Expenses	\$255.333	\$270.885	\$278.389	\$283.175	\$292.433	\$304.805
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$7.087	\$5.284	\$6.777	\$6.440	\$6.610	\$6.903
Fuel	2.417	1.939	1.258	1.168	1.129	1.162
Insurance	0.347	1.671	1.874	1.998	2.191	2.460
Claims	(0.015)	1.099	1.209	1.330	1.463	1.609
Paratransit Service Contracts	-	-	-	-	-	-
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	54.910	66.389	66.299	62.861	63.619	64.561
Professional Service Contracts	60.435	60.768	84.683	84.448	86.866	87.395
Materials & Supplies	-	-	0.002	0.002	0.002	0.002
Other Business Expenses						
MTA Internal Subsidy	(17.168)	4.200	3.500	4.600	4.600	4.600
Other Business Expenses	5.588	9.027	5.272	5.192	5.291	5.379
Total Other Business Expenses	(11.580)	13.227	8.772	9.792	9.891	9.979
Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$113.601	\$150.378	\$170.872	\$168.039	\$171.770	\$174.071
Other Expenses Adjustments:						
Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenses before Depreciation and GASB Adjs.	\$368.934	\$421.263	\$449.261	\$451.214	\$464.203	\$478.876
Depreciation	49.676	49.598	27.275	37.674	42.810	37.812
OPEB Obligation	83.759	93.325	105.962	118.600	131.238	143.875
Environmental Remediation	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Expenses	\$502.369	\$564.185	\$582.498	\$607.489	\$638.251	\$660.563
Deceling Country/(Deficit)	(\$27E 444)	(6420.704)	(\$44E 044)	(\$ 47E 0CT)	(£407.000)	(\$E47.E40)
Baseline Surplus/(Deficit)	(\$375.411)	(\$429.791)	(\$445.041)	(\$475.267)	(\$497.992)	(\$517.518)

# MTA HEADQUARTERS November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Cash Receipts & Expenditures (\$ in millions)

#### CASH RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES

	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Receipts						
Fare Revenue	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Vehicle Toll Revenue	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Operating Revenue						
Rental Income	52.457	53.187	51.945	45.322	47.002	48.723
Advertising	0.000	115.025	118.946	122.782	126.420	130.168
Other	<u>4.688</u>	<u>9.117</u>	<u>5.307</u>	<u>16.180</u>	<u>77.198</u>	<u>3.139</u>
Total Other Operating Revenue	57.145	177.329	176.199	184.284	250.621	182.030
Capital and Other Reimbursements	66.477	70.327	80.604	83.964	90.266	91.288
Total Receipts	\$123.622	\$247.656	\$256.803	\$268.248	\$340.887	\$273.318
Expenditures						
<u>Labor:</u>						
Payroll	\$154.364	164.388	158.890	160.687	164.156	169.490
Overtime	12.975	16.088	15.754	14.092	14.121	14.293
Health and Welfare	22.164	22.920	25.890	27.305	29.467	32.039
OPEB Current Payment	7.741	11.520	13.080	14.640	16.200	17.760
Pensions	47.679	43.082	42.156	43.248	44.639	46.606
Other Fringe Benefits	17.376	15.839	14.371	14.920	15.474	16.157
GASB Account	1.029	1.451	1.512	1.542	1.575	1.606
Reimbursable Overhead	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Labor Expenditures	\$263.328	\$275.289	\$271.652	\$276.434	\$285.632	\$297.952
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$6.473	5.284	6.777	6.440	6.610	6.903
Fuel	2.122	1.939	1.258	1.168	1.129	1.162
Insurance	2.622	\$1.648	\$1.855	\$1.978	\$2.169	\$2.435
Claims	2.426	\$0.939	\$1.209	\$1.330	\$1.463	\$1.609
Paratransit Service Contracts	-					
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	55.541	\$64.964	\$63.581	\$60.284	\$61.011	\$61.914
Professional Service Contracts	54.930	\$63.187	\$78.332	\$78.114	\$80.351	\$80.841
Materials & Supplies	0.025	\$0.000	\$0.002	\$0.002	\$0.002	\$0.002
Other Business Expenses						
MTA Internal Subsidy	(6.239)	\$4.200	\$3.500	\$4.600	\$4.600	\$4.600
Other Business Expenses	19.661	(\$4.461)		\$4.652	\$4.736	\$4.812
Total Other Business Expenses Total Non-Labor Expenditures	13.422 <b>\$137.561</b>	(0.261) \$137.700	86.69 <b>\$239.701</b>	9.252 \$158.568	9.336 <b>\$162.069</b>	9.412 <b>\$164.278</b>
Total Hon Zubor Exponentarios	<b>V.01.001</b>	<b>\$1011100</b>	<b>4_000.</b>	<b>4.00.000</b>	<b>V.02.000</b>	<b>V.V</b>
Other Expenditure Adjustments:						
Capital	7.572	18.384	72.016	31,266	29.716	18.316
Unallocated Service Enhancement Policy Action		-	-	-		-
Total Other Expenditure Adjustments	\$7.572	\$18.384	\$72.016	\$31.266	\$29.716	\$18.316
Total Expenditures	\$408.461	\$431.373	\$583.369	\$466.267	\$477.418	\$480.546
Total Exponentario	ψ+00.401	Ψ-51.373	Ψ00.003	ψ <del>τ</del> υυ.201	Ψ111.110	ψτου.540
Baseline Cash Deficit	(\$284.839)	(\$183.717)	(\$326.566)	(\$198.020)	(\$136.531)	(\$207.229)

# MTA HEADQUARTERS November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Cash Conversion (Cash Flow Adjustments) (\$ in millions)

#### CASH FLOW ADJUSTMENTS

Receipts	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Fare Revenue	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
				0.000		0.000
Rental Income	(0.078)	(0.115)			0.000	
Advertising Revenue	(0.442)	115.025	118.946	122.782	126.420	130.168
Other Operating Revenue Capital and Other Reimbursements	(0.442) (2.816)	(0.073)		13.245	74.207	0.104
Total Receipts	(\$3.336)	(1.576) <b>\$113.261</b>	\$119.345	\$136.026	\$200.628	\$130.272
Expenditures						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$3.591	(\$3.356)	\$6.529	\$6.646	\$6.705	\$6.762
Overtime	(0.014)	(ψο.οοο)	ψ0.020 -	-	φο. <i>τ</i> σσ	-
Health and Welfare	1.520	1.029	1.073	1.118	1.140	1.165
OPEB Current Payment	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Pensions	(12.670)	0.066	0.585	0.456	0.466	0.467
Other Fringe Benefits	0.607	(0.691)		0.450	0.466	0.467
GASB Account	(1.029)			(1.542)	(1.575)	(1.606)
Reimbursable Overhead	0.000	(1.451)	0.000		0.000	. ,
	(\$7.995)	0.000		0.000 <b>\$6.742</b>	\$6.801	0.000 \$6.853
Total Labor Expenditures	(\$7.995)	(\$4.403)	\$6.737	\$6.742	\$6.601	\$6.653
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$0.614					
Fuel	0.295		-	-	-	-
Insurance	(2.275)	0.023	0.019	0.020	0.022	0.025
Claims	(2.441)	0.160	-	-	-	-
Paratransit Service Contracts	-	-	-	-	-	-
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	(0.631)	1.426	2.718	2.577	2.608	2.647
Professional Service Contracts	5.505	(2.419)	6.351	6.334	6.515	6.555
Materials & Supplies	(0.025)	-	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Other Business Expenses		-				
MTA Internal Subsidy	(10.929)	-	-	-	-	-
Other Business Expenses	(14.073)	13.488	(77.917)	0.541	0.555	0.566
Total Other Business Expenses	(25.002)	13.488	(77.917)	0.541	0.555	0.566
Total Non-Labor Expenditures	(\$23.960)	\$12.678	(\$68.829)	\$9.472	\$9.700	\$9.793
Other Expenditure Adjustments:						
Capital	(\$7.572)	(\$18.384)	(\$72.016)	(\$31.266)	(\$29.716)	(\$18.316)
Total Other Expenditure Adjustments	(\$7.572)	(\$18.384)	(\$72.016)	(\$31.266)	(\$29.716)	(\$18.316)
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments before Depreciation and GASB Adjs.	(\$42.863)	\$103.152	(\$14.762)	\$120.973	\$187.413	\$128.602
Depreciation Adjustment	49.676	49.598	27.275	37.674	42.810	37.812
OPEB Obligation	83.759	93.325	105.962	118.600	131.238	143.875
Environmental Remediation	-	-	-	-	-	-
Baseline Total Cash Conversion Adjustments	\$90.572	\$246.074	\$118.475	\$277.248	\$361,461	\$310,289

### MTA HEADQUARTERS November Financial Plan 2014-2017 2013 Budget Reduction Summary

(\$ in millions)

				Fa	vorable/(Ur	favorable)				
Administration	Pos.	<u>2013</u>	Pos.	<u>2014</u>	Pos.	<u>2015</u>	Pos.	<u>2016</u>	Pos.	2017
Reduction of IESS Maintenance Expenses		2.834		0.976		0.126		0.000		0.000
Reduction in Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses		0.825		0.951		0.965		0.982		0.997
Professional Service Reduction		0.299		0.610		0.619		0.629		0.639
MTAPD Miscellaneous Reductions		0.748		0.728		0.739		0.751		0.763
HQ Miscellaneous Reductions		0.434		0.472		0.479		0.488		0.495
Subtotal Administration	-	5.140	-	3.736	-	2.929	-	2.850	-	2.894
Customer Convenience/Amenities										
None		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
Subtotal Customer Convenience/Amenities	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000
<u>Maintenance</u>										
None										
Subtotal Maintenance		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000	<del>-</del>	0.000
Revenue Enhancement										
None										
Subtotal Revenue Enhancement		<u>0.000</u>		0.000	<del></del>	0.000		0.000		0.000
Safety										
None		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
Subtotal Safety	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000
Security										
None		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
Subtotal Security	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000
Service										
None		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
Subtotal Service	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000
Service Support										
None		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
Subtotal Service Support		<u>0.000</u>		<u>0.000</u>		0.000		0.000		<u>0.000</u>
<u>Other</u>		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
None Subtotal Other		<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del></del>	0.000 0.000	<del></del>	0.000 0.000	<del>-</del>	0.000 0.000	<del></del>	0.000 0.000
Subtotal Other	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000
Total	-	\$5.140	-	\$3.736	-	\$2.929	-	\$2.850	-	\$2.894

#### MTA HEADQUARTERS

#### November Financial Plan 2014-2017

### Total Positions by Function and Department Non-Reimbursable/Reimbursable and Full-Time/Full-Time Equivalents

		2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed			
FUNCTION/DEPARTMENT	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Administration						
Office of Chairman	4	5	5	5	5	5
Office of Couselor to the Chairman	2	2	2	2	2	2
Office of Chief of Staff	3	6	6	6	6	6
General Counsel	52	56	56	56	56	56
Office of Diversity	23	29	29	29	29	29
Labor Relations	6	6	6	6	6	6
External Communication	12	13	13	13	13	13
PCAC	3	4	4	4	4	4
Audit	83	85	85	85	85	85
Chief Financial Officer	62	64	64	64	64	64
Real Estate	58	60	60	60	60	60
Chief Operating Officer	2	2	3	3	3	3
Federal Affairs	1	1	1	1	1	1
Environmental, Sustain. & Compliance	6	5	5	5	5	5
Spec. Project Develop/Planning	7	8	8	8	8	8
Corporate Account	1	4	3	3	3	3
Intergovernmental Relations	4	5	5	5	5	5
Information Technology	63	66	67	67	67	67
Corporate and Internal Communications	34	40	40	40	40	40
Human Resources	11	13	13	13	13	13
Pensions	0	27	56	56	56	56
Capital Programs	26	30	33	32	32	32
Business Service Center	417	401	401	401	401	401
Total Administration	880	932	965	964	964	964
Public Safety	743	790	800	805	835	879
Baseline Total Positions	1,623	1,722	1,765	1,769	1,799	1,843
Non-Reimbursable	1,583	1,672	1,704	1,708	1,738	1,782
Reimbursable	40	50	61	61	61	61
Full-Time	1,623	1,722	1,765	1,769	1,799	1,843
Full-Time Equivalents	-		-	-	-	-

### MTA HEADQUARTERS November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Total Positions by Function and Occupation

FUNCTION/OCCUPATIONAL GROUP		2012 Actual	2013 November Forecast	2014 Final Proposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
Administration							
	Managers/Supervisors	407	437	450	450	450	450
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	473	495	515	514	514	514
	Operational Hourlies						
	Total Administration	880	932	965	964	964	964
Operations							
	Managers/Supervisors						
	Professional, Technical, Clerical						
	Operational Hourlies						
	Total Operations	-	-	-	-	-	-
Maintenance							
	Managers/Supervisors						
	Professional, Technical, Clerical						
	Operational Hourlies						
	Total Maintenance	-	-	-	-	-	-
Engineering/Capital							
	Managers/Supervisors						
	Professional, Technical, Clerical						
	Operational Hourlies						
	Total Engineering/Capital	-	-	-	-	-	-
Public Safety							
	Managers/Supervisors	36	35	35	35	35	36
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	64	75	76	76	76	76
	Operational Hourlies (Uniformed)	643	680	689	694	724	767
	Total Public Safety	743	790	800	805	835	879
Total Positions							
	Managers/Supervisors	443	472	485	485	485	486
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	537	570	591	590	590	590
	Operational Hourlies	643	680	689	694	724	767
	Total Baseline Positions	1,623	1,722	1,765	1,769	1,799	1,843



Page 1 of 2

## **Staff Summary**

Date

December 4, 2013

Vendor Name

Contract Number

Contract Manager Name

Table of Contents Ref #

Subject: MTA 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan Adoption
Department
MTA Inspector General
Department Head Name
Barry L. Kluger
Department Head Signature
Project Manager/Division Head

Board Action							
Order	То	Date	Approval	Info	Other		
1	Finance Comm.	12/16	X				
2	Board	12/18	Х				

Internal Approvals					
Order	Approval	Order	Approval		
	Executive Director				
	Budgets and Financial Mgmt				
	•				

#### **Purpose:**

To secure MTA Board adoption of the MTA Inspector General's 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

#### **Discussion:**

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget provides sufficient funding to maintain the MTA Office of the Inspector General's operations.

#### 2013 November Forecast - Baseline

Total Capital and Other Reimbursements are projected to be \$14.1 million. Total reimbursable labor expenses are \$10.3 million and non-labor expenses are \$3.7 million.

#### 2014 Final Proposed Budget - Baseline

Total Capital and Other Reimbursements are projected to be \$13.7 million. Total reimbursable labor expenses are \$10.7 million and non-labor expenses are \$2.9 million.

#### Impact on Funding

The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan 2014-2017, which are presented in the attached tables, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan.

#### **Recommendation:**

It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt the MTA Inspector General's 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

#### MTA INSPECTOR GENERAL November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category

(\$ in millions)

REIMBURSABLE						
	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Revenue						
Farebox Revenue	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Toll Revenue	=	-	=	-	-	-
Other Operating Revenue	-	-	-	-	-	-
Capital and Other Reimbursements	11.280	14.070	13.732	13.959	14.310	14.629
Total Revenue	\$11.280	\$14.070	\$13.732	\$13.959	\$14.310	\$14.629
Expenses						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$6.336	\$7.197	\$7.510	\$7.634	\$7.787	\$7.916
Overtime	-	-	-	-	-	-
Health and Welfare	0.768	1.181	1.246	1.297	1.376	1.459
OPEB Current Payment	-	-	-	-	-	-
Pensions	0.943	1.357	1.346	1.382	1.417	1.453
Other Fringe Benefits	0.499	0.593	0.604	0.654	0.679	0.700
Reimbursable Overhead	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Labor Expenses	\$8.546	\$10.328	\$10.706	\$10.967	\$11.259	\$11.528
Electric Power Fuel Insurance Claims Paratransit Service Contracts Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts Professional Service Contracts	\$0.000 0.043 0.023 - - 2.323 0.144	\$0.000 0.064 0.023 - - 2.439 1.023	\$0.000 0.062 0.025 - - 2.438 0.279	\$0.000 0.066 0.028 - - 2.478 0.284	\$0.000 0.068 0.031 - - 2.524 0.289	\$0.000 0.072 0.034 - - 2.561 0.293
Materials & Supplies	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Business Expenses	0.113	0.121	0.134	0.136	0.139	0.141
Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$2.646	\$3.670	\$2.938	\$2.992	\$3.051	\$3.101
Other Expenses Adjustments: Other						
Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0,000	\$0.000
	******	******	******	******	******	******
Total Expenses before Depreciation	\$11.192	\$13.998	\$13.644	\$13.959	\$14.310	\$14.629
Depreciation	0.088	0.072	0.088	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Expenses	\$11.280	\$14.070	\$13.732	\$13.959	\$14.310	\$14.629
Baseline Surplus/(Deficit)	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	+5.000	7	Ţ3 <b>00</b>	******	Ţ-:-J <b>Q</b>	7

# MTA INSPECTOR GENERAL November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Cash Receipts & Expenditures (\$ in millions)

CASH RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES						
	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Receipts					4	
Farebox Revenue	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Vehicle Toll Revenue	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Operating Revenue	-	-	-	-	-	-
Capital and Other Reimbursements	11.192	13.998	13.644	13.959	14.310	14.629
Total Receipts	\$11.192	\$13.998	\$13.644	\$13.959	\$14.310	\$14.629
Expenditures						
<u>Labor:</u>						
Payroll	\$6.336	\$7.197	\$7.510	\$7.634	\$7.787	\$7.916
Overtime	-	-	-	-	-	-
Health and Welfare	0.768	1.181	1.246	1.297	1.376	1.459
OPEB Current Payment	-	-	-	-	-	-
Pensions	0.943	1.357	1.346	1.382	1.417	1.453
Other Fringe Benefits	0.499	0.593	0.604	0.654	0.679	0.700
GASB Account	-	-	-	-	-	-
Reimbursable Overhead	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Labor Expenditures	\$8.546	\$10.328	\$10.706	\$10.967	\$11.259	\$11.528
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Fuel	0.043	0.064	0.062	0.066	0.068	0.072
Insurance	0.023	0.023	0.025	0.028	0.031	0.034
Claims	-	-	-	-	-	-
Paratransit Service Contracts	-	-	-	-	-	-
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	2.323	2.439	2.438	2.478	2.524	2.561
Professional Service Contracts	0.144	1.023	0.279	0.284	0.289	0.293
Materials & Supplies	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Business Expenses	0.113	0.121	0.134	0.136	0.139	0.141
Total Non-Labor Expenditures	\$2.646	\$3.670	\$2.938	\$2.992	\$3.051	\$3.101
Other Employee A Programme						
Other Expenditure Adjustments:						
Other - Operating Capital	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expenditure Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenditures	\$11.192	\$13.998	\$13.644	\$13.959	\$14.310	\$14.629
Baseline Cash Deficit	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
					•	

### MTA INSPECTOR GENERAL November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Cash Conversion (Cash Flow Adjustments)

(\$ in millions)

CASH FLOW ADJUSTMENTS						
	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Receipts			•			
Farebox Revenue	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Vehicle Toll Revenue	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Operating Revenue	-	-	-	-	-	-
Capital and Other Reimbursements	(0.088)	(0.072)	(0.088)			-
Total Receipts	(\$0.088)	(\$0.072)	(\$0.088)	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Expenditures						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Overtime	-	-	-	-	-	-
Health and Welfare	-	-	-	-	-	-
OPEB Current Payment	-	-	-	-	-	-
Pensions	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Fringe Benefits	-	-	-	-	-	-
GASB Account	-	-	-	-	-	-
Reimbursable Overhead	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Labor Expenditures	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Fuel	· _	· <u>-</u>	· -	· <u>-</u>	· <u>-</u>	· <u>-</u>
Insurance	_	_	-	_	_	_
Claims	_	_	_	_	_	_
Paratransit Service Contracts	_	_	_	_	_	_
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	_	_	-	_	_	_
Professional Service Contracts	_	_	_	_	_	_
Materials & Supplies	_	_	-	_	_	_
Other Business Expenditures	_	_	-	_	_	_
Total Non-Labor Expenditures	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Other Expenditures Adjustments:	<b>#0.000</b>	Ф0.000	Фо ооо	<b>#</b> 0.000	<b>#</b> 0.000	<b>#</b> 0.000
Other - Operating Capital	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expenditures Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments before Depreciation	(\$0.088)	(\$0.072)	(\$0.088)	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Depreciation	0.088	0.072	0.088	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
<u>.                                      </u>						

#### MTA INSPECTOR GENERAL

### November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017

### **Total Positions by Function and Department**

### Non-Reimbursable/Reimbursable and Full-Time Positions/Full Time Equivalents

FUNCTION/DEPARTMENT	2012 Actual	2013 November Forecast	2014 Final Proposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
Administration						
Office of the Inspector General	67	86	86	86	86	86
Total Administration	67	86	86	86	86	86
Baseline Total Positions	67	86	86	86	86	86
Non-Reimbursable						
Reimbursable	67	86	86	86	86	86
Total	67	86	86	86	86	86
Total Full-Time	67	86	86	86	86	86
Total Full-Time Equivalents	0	0	0	0	0	0



First Mutual Transportation Assurance Co. (FMTAC)

## **Staff Summary**



Subject FMTAC 2014 Budget & 2014-2017 Financial Plan Adoption	Date December 4, 2013
Department	Vendor Name
Risk and Insurance Management	N/A
Department Head Name	Contract Number
James Henly, General Counsel	N/A
Department Head Signature	Contract Manage
Drainet Managar Nama	N/A
Project Manager Name	Table of Content
Laureen Coyne, Director Risk and Insurance Mgmt.	l I N/A

Board Action							
Order	To	Date	Approval	Info	Other		
1	Finance Committee	12/16	Х				
2	Board	12/18	Х				

Vendor Name
N/A
Contract Number
N/A
Contract Manager Name
N/A
Table of Contents Ref #
N/A
I 4

	Internal Approvals							
Order	Approval	Order	Approval					
1	Risk and Insurance Management							
2	Legal							
3	Budget							

#### <u>Purpose</u>

To secure MTA Board adoption of the MTA First Mutual Transportation Assurance Company's (FMTAC) 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

#### **Discussion**

FMTAC generates a net cash deficit of zero and has no impact on MTA cash balances. FMTAC cash reserves are separate and distinct from MTA and are necessary to maintain the appropriate capital and reserve levels pursuant to the State of New York Insurance guidelines.

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget, which is consistent with information presented to the Board in November, provides sufficient resources to address the challenges related to insurance and risk management of the MTA. This is accomplished by maximizing the efficiency and flexibility of the insurance programs while minimizing costs to the MTA and its subsidiaries.

#### 2013 November Forecast-Baseline

Total operating revenues are projected at \$0.180 million. Total operating expenses are projected to be \$5.5 million, resulting in a net deficit of \$5.3 million.

#### 2014 Final Proposed Budget-Baseline

Total operating revenues are projected at \$0.182 million. Total operating expenses are projected to be \$2.8 million, resulting in a net deficit of \$2.6 million.

#### Impact of Funding

The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan 2014-2017, which are presented in the attached tables, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan.

#### Recommendation

It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt MTA First Mutual Transportation Assurance Company's 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

### MTA FIRST MUTUAL TRANSPORTATION ASSURANCE COMPANY

#### November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category

#### (\$ in millions)

#### NON-REIMBURSABLE

Parebox Revenue	2015	d 20	15	2016	2017
Total Revenue			_	<u></u>	
Other Operating Revenue         12.473         11.853         12.004         1           Investment Income         7.567         (11.673)         (11.821)         (1           Capital and Other Reimbursements         -         -         -         -           Total Revenue         \$20.040         \$0.180         \$0.182         \$           Operating Expenses           Labor:         -	\$0.000	0 5	0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Investment Income	-			-	-
Investment Income	12.198	4	2.198	12.426	12.610
Capital and Other Reimbursements         -         <	(12.013)	1) (	2.013)	) (12.237)	(12.419)
Section   Sect	-	, (	-	-	-
Labor:         Payroll         \$0.000	\$0.185	2	0.185	\$0.189	\$0.191
Payroll   \$0.000 \$0.0					
Overtime         -<					
Overtime         -<	\$0.000	0 9	0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Pensions	-		-	· <u>-</u>	_
Other Fringe Benefits         -	-		-	-	-
Non-Labor   Summaries   Summ	-		-	-	-
Non-Labor:         \$0.000         \$0.	-		-	-	-
Non-Labor:           Electric Power         \$0.000	-		-	-	-
Electric Power   \$0.000	\$0.000	0 ;	0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Electric Power					
Fuel         -         -         -           Insurance         (82.502)         (82.411)         (88.421)         (9           Claims         55.473         77.618         80.723         8           Paratransit Service Contracts         -         -         -           Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts         -         -         -           Professional Service Contracts         -         -         -           Materials & Supplies         -         -         -           Other Business Expenses         10.836         10.273         10.478         1           Total Non-Labor Expenses         (\$16.193)         \$5.480         \$2.780         (\$           Other Expenses Adjustments:         0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$           Total Other Expense Adjustments         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$         \$           Total Expenses before Depreciation         (\$16.193)         \$5.480         \$2.780         (\$	\$0.000	0 5	0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Claims         55.473         77.618         80.723         8           Paratransit Service Contracts         -         -         -         -           Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts         -         -         -         -           Professional Service Contracts         -         -         -         -           Materials & Supplies         -         -         -         -           Other Business Expenses         10.836         10.273         10.478         1           Total Non-Labor Expenses         (\$16.193)         \$5.480         \$2.780         (\$           Other Expenses Adjustments:         0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$           Total Other Expense Adjustments         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$           Total Expenses before Depreciation         (\$16.193)         \$5.480         \$2.780         (\$	-			-	-
Paratransit Service Contracts         -         -         -           Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts         -         -         -           Professional Service Contracts         -         -         -           Materials & Supplies         -         -         -           Other Business Expenses         10.836         10.273         10.478         1           Total Non-Labor Expenses         (\$16.193)         \$5.480         \$2.780         (\$           Other Expenses Adjustments:         0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$           Total Other Expense Adjustments         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$           Total Expenses before Depreciation         (\$16.193)         \$5.480         \$2.780         (\$	(95.815)	1) (9	35.815)	) (104.704)	(115.233)
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts         -         -         -           Professional Service Contracts         -         -         -           Materials & Supplies         -         -         -           Other Business Expenses         10.836         10.273         10.478         1           Total Non-Labor Expenses         (\$16.193)         \$5.480         \$2.780         (\$           Other Expenses Adjustments:         Other         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$           Total Other Expense Adjustments         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$         \$           Total Expenses before Depreciation         (\$16.193)         \$5.480         \$2.780         (\$           Depreciation         -         -         -         -         -	81.440	3 8	31.440	81.119	81.925
Professional Service Contracts         -         -         -           Materials & Supplies         -         -         -           Other Business Expenses         10.836         10.273         10.478         1           Total Non-Labor Expenses         (\$16.193)         \$5.480         \$2.780         (\$           Other Expenses Adjustments:         Other         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$           Total Other Expense Adjustments         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$         \$           Total Expenses before Depreciation         (\$16.193)         \$5.480         \$2.780         (\$           Depreciation         -         -         -         -         -	-		-	-	-
Materials & Supplies         -	-		-	-	-
Other Business Expenses         10.836         10.273         10.478         1           Total Non-Labor Expenses         (\$16.193)         \$5.480         \$2.780         (\$           Other Expenses Adjustments:         Other         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$           Total Other Expense Adjustments         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$         \$0.000         \$           Total Expenses before Depreciation         (\$16.193)         \$5.480         \$2.780         (\$           Depreciation         -         -         -         -         -	-		-	-	-
Other Expenses Adjustments:         \$0.000 <td>-</td> <td></td> <td>-</td> <td>-</td> <td>-</td>	-		-	-	-
Other Expenses Adjustments:           Other         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$           Total Other Expense Adjustments         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$         \$0.000         \$           Total Expenses before Depreciation         (\$16.193)         \$5.480         \$2.780         (\$           Depreciation         -         -         -         -         -	10.688	8	0.688	10.902	11.120
Other         \$0.000 </td <td>(\$3.687)</td> <td>0 (</td> <td>3.687)</td> <td>(\$12.683)</td> <td>(\$22.188)</td>	(\$3.687)	0 (	3.687)	(\$12.683)	(\$22.188)
Total Other Expense Adjustments         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$           Total Expenses before Depreciation         (\$16.193)         \$5.480         \$2.780         (\$           Depreciation         -         -         -         -         -					
Total Other Expense Adjustments \$0.000 \$0.000 \$0.000 \$  Total Expenses before Depreciation (\$16.193) \$5.480 \$2.780 (\$  Depreciation	\$0.000	0 9	0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Depreciation	\$0.000		0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
·	(\$3.687)	0 (	3.687)	(\$12.683)	(\$22.188)
Total Expenses (\$16.193) \$5.480 \$2.780 (\$	-		-	-	-
	(\$3.687)	0 (	3.687)	(\$12.683)	(\$22.188)
Baseline Surplus/(Deficit) \$36.233 (\$5.300) (\$2.598) \$	\$3.872	8)	3.872	\$12.872	\$22.380

### MTA FIRST MUTUAL TRANSPORTATION ASSURANCE COMPANY

#### November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Cash Receipts & Expenditures

(\$ in millions)

### CASH RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES

	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Receipts						
Farebox Revenue	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Vehicle Toll Revenue	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Operating Revenue	12.473	11.853	12.004	12.198	12.426	12.610
Investment Income	7.567	(11.673)	(11.821)	(12.013)	(12.237)	(12.419)
Capital and Other Reimbursements				-		-
Total Receipts	\$20.040	\$0.180	\$0.182	\$0.185	\$0.189	\$0.191
Expenditures						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Overtime	-	-	-	-	-	-
Health and Welfare	_	-	-	_	-	-
Pensions	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Fringe Benefits	-	-	-	-	-	-
Reimbursable Overhead	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Labor Expenditures	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
						-
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Fuel	-	-	-	-	-	-
Insurance	(82.502)	(82.411)	(88.421)	(95.815)	(104.704)	(115.233)
Claims	55.473	72.541	75.442	75.407	74.421	74.477
Paratransit Service Contracts	-	-	-	-	-	-
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	-	-	-	-	-	-
Professional Service Contracts	-	-	-	-	-	-
Materials & Supplies	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Business Expenses	10.836	10.273	10.478	10.688	10.902	11.120
Total Non-Labor Expenditures	(\$16.193)	\$0.403	(\$2.501)	(\$9.720)	(\$19.381)	(\$29.636)
Other Expenditure Adjustments:						<del></del> _
Other - Restricted Cash Adjustment	\$36.233	(\$0.223)	\$2.683	\$9.905	\$19.570	\$29.828
Total Other Expenditure Adjustments	\$36.233	(\$0.223)	\$2.683	\$9.905	\$19.570	\$29.828
Total Expenditures	\$20.040	\$0.180	\$0.182	\$0.185	\$0.189	\$0.191
Baseline Cash Deficit	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000

### MTA FIRST MUTUAL TRANSPORTATION ASSURANCE COMPANY

#### November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Cash Conversion (Cash Flow Adjustments)

(\$ in millions)

#### **CASH FLOW ADJUSTMENTS**

	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Receipts						
Farebox Revenue	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Vehicle Toll Revenue	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Operating Revenue	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Investment Income	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Capital and Other Reimbursements	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Receipts	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Expenditures						
<u>Labor:</u>						
Payroll	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Overtime	-	-	-	-	-	-
Health and Welfare	-	-	-	-	-	-
Pensions	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Fringe Benefits	-	-	-	-	-	-
Reimbursable Overhead			<u> </u>			-
Total Labor Expenditures	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Non-Labor: Electric Power Fuel	\$0.000 -	\$0.000 -	\$0.000 -	\$0.000 -	\$0.000 -	\$0.000
Insurance	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Claims	0.000	5.077	5.281	6.033	6.698	7.448
Paratransit Service Contracts	-	-	-	-	-	-
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	-	-	-	-	-	-
Professional Service Contracts	-	-	-	-	-	-
Materials & Supplies	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other Business Expenditures	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Non-Labor Expenditures	\$0.000	\$5.077	\$5.281	\$6.033	\$6.698	\$7.448
Other Expenditures Adjustments: Other	(\$36.233)	\$0.223	(\$2.683)	(\$9.905)	(\$19.570)	(\$29.828)
Total Other Expenditures Adjustments	(\$36.233)	\$0.223	(\$2.683)	(\$9.905)	(\$19.570)	(\$29.828)
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments before Depreciation	(\$36.233)	\$5.300	\$2.598	(\$3.872)	(\$12.872)	(\$22.380)
Depreciation Adjustment	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments	(\$36.233)	\$5.300	\$2.598	(\$3.872)	(\$12.872)	(\$22.380)



## **Staff Summary**



Page 1 of 2

Subject
NYCT 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan Adoption

Department
Office of Management & Budget

Department Head Name
Aaron Stern

Department Head Signature

Project Manager Name

Date
December 4, 2013
Vendor Name
NA
Contract Number
NA
Contract Manager Name
NA
Table of Contents Ref #

	Board Action										
Order	To	Date	Approval	Info	Other						
1	TA Committee		X								
2	Finance Committee		X								
3	MTA Board		X								

Internal Approvals									
Order	Approval	Order	Approval						
1	OMB – Director								
2	Executive VP								
3	President								

#### **Purpose**

To secure MTA Board adoption of MTA New York City Transit's 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

#### **Discussion**

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget, which is consistent with information presented to the Board in November, provides sufficient funding to support MTA New York City Transit's planned service levels, as well as MTA's commitment to provide safe, reliable and efficient transportation service to the metropolitan New York region. The baseline projections that follow for MTA New York City Transit include several new programmatic initiatives and support for current projects. Projections also capture reductions in projected paratransit costs and savings from several re-estimates, most notably from projected lower power prices, health & welfare rates and pension expenses. NYCT projections do not include the estimated impacts from projected fare increases, unidentified MTA efficiencies, MTA re-estimates and policy actions. These impacts will be presented as part of MTA consolidated materials.

#### **2013 November Forecast-Baseline**

Total operating revenues are projected at \$4.548 billion, including \$4.027 billion of farebox revenues. Total operating expenses are projected to be \$6.917 billion, consisting of labor costs of \$5.225 billion and non-labor expenses of \$1.692 billion. Non-cash depreciation expense is projected at \$1.433 billion and other post-employment benefit expenses are projected at \$1.447 billion. After including favorable cash adjustments of \$3.013 billion, the projected net cash deficit is \$2.235 billion. Projected reimbursable expenses of \$914.8 million are fully offset by capital reimbursements. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 46,454, including 41,801 non-reimbursable positions and 4,653 reimbursable positions.

#### **2014 Final Proposed Budget-Baseline**

Total operating revenues are projected at \$4.576 billion, including farebox revenues of \$4.134 billion. Total operating expenses are projected to be \$7.089 billion, consisting of labor costs of \$5.352 billion and non-labor expenses of \$1.737 billion. Non-cash depreciation expense is projected at \$1.544 billion and other post-employment benefit expenses are projected at \$1.504 billion. After including favorable cash adjustments of \$2.826 billion, the projected net cash deficit is \$2.737 billion. Projected reimbursable expenses of \$943.5 million are fully offset by capital reimbursements. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 47,047, including 42,302 non-reimbursable positions and 4,745 reimbursable positions.

## **Staff Summary**



#### **Key Programmatic Initiatives**

- Regular and timely **Critical Structure Inspections** will now be conducted by adding 29 positions with costs of \$4.0 million in 2014 and \$3.2 million in subsequent years.
- **Special Structure Inspections** such as for viaducts over water, high elevated structures, bridges and structural ceilings concealed by other structural elements, which have not been inspected previously due to a lack of in-house expertise, will now be conducted based on a contract providing for specialized expertise with costs of \$1.7 million in 2013 and \$2.2 million for both 2014 and 2015.
- In order to address the problems resulting from **Water Intrusion** in the subway system, this plan provides for 35 positions effective 2014 with annual costs of \$3.5 million to inject grout into subway tunnel walls and ceilings.
- Based on an agreement with the Department of Homeless Services, NYCT funding will increase annually by \$2.2 million beginning 2014, in support of the **Homeless Outreach Program.**
- In an effort to prevent subway flooding and insulator fires that can cause significant service disruptions, 12 positions will be added with annual costs of \$1.3 million effective 2014 to support a **Vent Bay Maintenance Project,** whereby personnel would enter through grates at street level to clear out debris and flush leader lines.
- This plan establishes one supervisory position and additional costs of \$0.5 million in 2013, \$1.1 million in 2014 and \$0.8 million in subsequent years to implement an aggressive **Rodent Eradication Program** to address 347 refuse rooms, including the sealing of foundations and wall openings, replacement of doors and the installation of door sweeps. These rooms will also be baited monthly.
- This plan requires eight positions with annual costs of \$0.8 million beginning 2014 to establish a dedicated inspection program to cover over 11,000 cable manholes system-wide. These inspections are needed for **Manhole Security** purposes and to inhibit the theft of copper cable, which results in service disruptions.
- A new need has arisen requiring the **R46 fleet** to undergo a **three-year maintenance life extension** cycle to maintain fleet reliability/safety until anticipated replacement. Additional required positions are 98 in 2014, growing to 188 positions in 2016. Incremental costs are \$11.7 million in 2014, \$10.7 million in 2015 and \$15.7 million in 2016.

This plan also includes a re-baselining of overtime based on additional analyses performed subsequent to the presentation of a special report to the Finance Committee in September. Accordingly, overtime now reflects levels more in line with documented/historical usage and overall coverage requirements. Most of the operating budget plan-to-plan increases in overtime (approximately \$26.2 million in 2013, \$35.3 million in 2014, \$27.0 million in 2015, and \$34.6 million in both 2016 and 2017), are attributable to this re-baselining.

#### **Budget Reduction Initiatives**

**Projected Net Reductions in Paratransit** expenses of \$30.3 million in 2014, \$16.5 million in 2015, \$44.3 million in 2016 and \$51.6 million in 2017, due to lower trip projections and zero-fare implementation timing adjustments.

#### **Impact on Funding**

The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017, which are presented in the attached tables, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan.

#### Recommendation

It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt the 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017 for MTA New York City Transit and the related authorization to draw down Transit Adjudication Bureau (TAB) receipts and interest consistent with this Final Proposed Budget.

#### MTA NEW YORK CITY TRANSIT November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

NON-REIMBURSABLE	2012	2013	2014				
	2012						
	2012	November	Final Proposed				
	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017	
Operating Revenue							
Farebox Revenue:							
Subway	\$2,742.049	\$3,021.461	\$3,111.715	\$3,153.695	\$3,196.805	\$3,214.947	
Bus	870.480	937.425	962.999	972.209	982.961	982.953	
Paratransit Fare Media Liability	15.086 95.366	16.285 52.221	18.343 41.221	19.810 40.221	21.395 40.221	23.106 40.221	
Farebox Revenue	\$3, <b>722.981</b>	\$4,027.392	\$4,134.278	\$4.185.935	\$4,241.382	\$4.261.227	
Vehicle Toll Revenue	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	
Other Operating Revenue:	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	
Fare Reimbursement	84.016	84.016	84.016	84.016	84.016	84.016	
Paratransit Reimbursement	135.510	162.693	176.969	188.079	208.816	236.828	
Other	112.166	274.148	180.321	150.573	153.748	157.015	
Other Operating Revenue	\$331.692	\$520.857	\$441.306	\$422.668	\$446.580	\$477.859	
Capital and Other Reimbursements	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	
Total Revenue	\$4,054.673	\$4,548.249	\$4,575.584	\$4,608.603	\$4,687.962	\$4,739.086	
_							
Expenses Labor:							
Payroll	\$2,869.509	\$2,886.565	\$2,922.368	\$2,983.783	\$3,043.216	\$3,115.497	
Overtime	345.432	363.153	331.477	325.673	330.017	335.352	
Total Salaries & Wages	\$3,214.941	\$3,249.718	\$3,253.845	\$3,309.456	\$3,373.233	\$3,450.849	
Health and Welfare	554.422	628.461	702.703	755.464	812.101	874.641	
OPEB Current Payment	297.965	322.453	356.612	390.410	427.690	465.289	
Pensions	981.908	910.969	943.274	949.435	964.228	961.283	
Other Fringe Benefits	361.697	303.323	286.677	302.085	313.471	327.241	
Total Fringe Benefits	\$2,195.992	\$2,165.206	\$2,289.266	\$2,397.394	\$2,517.490	\$2,628.454	
Reimbursable Overhead	(188.844)	(190.215)	(190.705)	(185.655)	(181.479)	(179.088)	
Total Labor Expenses	\$5,222.089	\$5,224.709	\$5,352.406	\$5,521.195	\$5,709.244	\$5,900.215	
Non-Labor.							
Non-Labor: Electric Power	\$295.202	\$312.679	\$326.243	\$347.173	\$370.791	\$397.037	
Fuel	163.697	168.461	165.858	167.418	167.405	171.384	
Insurance	53.949	61.725	72.920	85.895	101.600	120.248	
Claims	63.790	100.934	91.682	94.590	98.056	100.534	
Paratransit Service Contracts	360.500	368.324	394.216	411.506	456.590	525.734	
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	140.511	183.165	183.000	185.314	197.264	187.130	
Professional Service Contracts	136.745	149.927	143.895	139.350	137.901	140.260	
Materials & Supplies	246.839	281.836	289.224	306.002	304.221	306.835	
Other Business Expenses	63.971	64.987	69.953	71.816	73.517	71.557	
Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$1,525.204	\$1,692.038	\$1,736.991	\$1,809.064	\$1,907.345	\$2,020.719	
Other Famous Additional							
Other Expense Adjustments: Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	
Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	
Total Other Expense Aujustinents	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	ψ0.000	
Total Expenses before							
Depreciation and GASB Adjustments	\$6,747.293	\$6,916.747	\$7,089.397	\$7,330.259	\$7,616.589	\$7,920.934	
Depresiation	¢4 440 000	£4 400 005	¢4 E44 004	P4 C20 444	¢4 600 444	¢4 000 000	
Depreciation OPEB Obligation	\$1,416.063	\$1,433.225	\$1,544.334	\$1,638.144 1.564.648	\$1,688.144 1.627.233	\$1,863.292	
Environmental Remediation	1,390.966 15.813	1,446.605 0.000	1,504.469 0.000	0.000	0.000	1,692.323 0.000	
LITATI OTTITICITICALI I VETTICALI ALIA	13.013	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	
Total Expenses	\$9,570.135	\$9,796.577	\$10,138.200	\$10,533.051	\$10,931.966	\$11,476.549	
Net Complete (/Deficit)	(\$E E4E 400\	(\$E 0.40 000)	(\$E ECO C10)	(\$E.004.440\)	(\$C 044 0C4)	/AC 707 400\	
Net Surplus/(Deficit)	(\$5,515.462)	(\$5,248.328)	(\$5,562.616)	(\$5,924.448)	(\$6,244.004)	(\$6,737.463)	

#### MTA NEW YORK CITY TRANSIT November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

	(3	in millions)				
REIMBURSABLE		2013	0044			
	2012	November	2014 Final Proposed			
_	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Revenue						
Farebox Revenue	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Vehicle Toll Revenue	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Other Operating Revenue	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Capital and Other Reimbursements	866.340	914.824	943.492	908.164	894.760	878.483
Total Revenue	\$866.340	\$914.824	\$943.492	\$908.164	\$894.760	\$878.483
Expenses						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$335.991	\$344.276	\$392.600	\$380.941	\$373.620	\$364.273
Overtime	74.854	94.995	69.503	66.483	67.185	65.849
Total Salaries & Wages	\$410.845	\$439.271	\$462.103	\$447.424	\$440.805	\$430.122
Health and Welfare	22.293	24.945	27.520	29.410	30.718	31.815
OPEB Current Payment	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Pensions	31.687	29.228	30.031	30.560	30.630	30.079
Total Fringe Benefits	\$154.433	\$166.214	\$188.668	\$185.339	\$183.727	\$180.916
Reimbursable Overhead	188.844	190.215	190.705	185.655	181.479	179.088
Total Labor Expenses	\$754.122	\$795.700	\$841.476	\$818.418	\$806.011	\$790.126
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$0.307	\$0.252	\$0.252	\$0.252	\$0.252	\$0.252
Fuel	0.021	0.022	0.023	0.023	0.023	0.023
Insurance	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Claims	0.000	0.000	0.000	(0.002)	(0.002)	(0.002)
Paratransit Service Contracts	1.493	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	37.350	30.666	26.841	26.691	26.691	26.817
Professional Service Contracts	19.052	27.459	17.154	16.239	16.592	16.324
Materials & Supplies	51.052	58.469	55.836	44.633	43.283	43.033
Other Business Expenses	2.943	2.256	1.910	1.910	1.910	1.910
Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$112.218	\$119.124	\$102.016	\$89.746	\$88.749	\$88.357
Other Expense Adjustments:						
Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenses before	7					
Depreciation	\$866.340	\$914.824	\$943.492	\$908.164	\$894.760	\$878.483
Depreciation	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Expenses	\$866.340	\$914.824	\$943.492	\$908.164	\$894.760	\$878.483
Net Surplus/(Deficit)	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000

#### MTA NEW YORK CITY TRANSIT November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

	(\$	in millions)				
NON-REIMBURSABLE/REIMBURSABLE		2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed			
	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Revenue						-
Farebox Revenue:						
Subway	\$2,742.049	\$3,021.461	\$3,111.715	\$3,153.695	\$3,196.805	\$3,214.947
Bus	870.480	937.425	962.999	972.209	982.961	982.953
Paratransit	15.086	16.285	18.343	19.810	21.395	23.106
Fare Media Liability	95.366	52.221	41.221	40.221	40.221	40.22
Farebox Revenue	\$3,722.981	\$4,027.392	\$4,134.278	\$4,185.935	\$4,241.382	\$4,261.227
/ehicle Toll Revenue	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Other Operating Revenue:						
Fare Reimbursement	84.016	84.016	84.016	84.016	84.016	84.016
Paratransit Reimbursement	135.510	162.693	176.969	188.079	208.816	236.828
Other	112.166	274.148	180.321	150.573	153,748	157.015
Other Operating Revenue	331.692	520.857	441.306	422.668	446.580	477.859
Capital and Other Reimbursements	866.340	914.824	943.492	908.164	894.760	878.483
Total Revenue	\$4,921.013	\$5,463.073	\$5,519.076	\$5,516.767	\$5,582.722	\$5,617.569
Expenses						
Labor:	<b>#0.00= =0</b>	<b>#0.000.0</b>	<b>#0.644.00</b> -	<b>#0.001.70</b>	00.440.005	#0 1 <b>=</b> 0 ==
Payroll	\$3,205.500	\$3,230.841	\$3,314.968	\$3,364.724	\$3,416.836	\$3,479.770
Overtime	420.286	458.148	400.980	392.156	397.202	401.20
Total Salaries & Wages	\$3,625.786	\$3,688.989	\$3,715.948	\$3,756.880	\$3,814.038	\$3,880.97
Health and Welfare	576.715	653.406	730.223	784.874	842.819	906.45
OPEB Current Payment	297.965	322.453	356.612	390.410	427.690	465.289
Pensions	1,013.595	940.197	973.305	979.995	994.858	991.362
Other Fringe Benefits	462.150	415.364	417.794	427.454	435.850	446.263
Total Fringe Benefits	\$2,350.425	\$2,331.420	\$2,477.934	\$2,582.733	\$2,701.217	\$2,809.370
Reimbursable Overhead	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Labor Expenses	\$5,976.211	\$6,020.409	\$6,193.882	\$6,339.613	\$6,515.255	\$6,690.341
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$295.509	\$312.931	\$326.495	\$347.425	\$371.043	\$397.289
Fuel	163.718	168.483	165.881	167.441	167.428	171.407
nsurance	53.949	61.725	72.920	85.895	101.600	120.248
Claims	63.790	100.934	91.682	94.588	98.054	100.532
Paratransit Service Contracts	361.993	368.324	394.216	411.506	456.590	525.734
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	177.861	213.831	209.841	212.005	223.955	213.947
Professional Service Contracts	155.797	177.386	161.049	155.589	154.493	156.584
Materials & Supplies	297.891	340.305	345.060	350.635	347.504	349.868
Other Business Expenses  Total Non-Labor Expenses	66.914 <b>\$1,637.422</b>	67.243 <b>\$1,811.162</b>	71.863 <b>\$1,839.007</b>	73.726 <b>\$1,898.810</b>	75.427 <b>\$1,996.094</b>	73.467 \$2,109.076
Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$1,037.422	φ1,011.102	φ1,039.007	φ1,030.010	φ1,330.034	Ψ2,109.07
Other Expense Adjustments:						
Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenses before	7					
Depreciation and GASB Adjustments	\$7,613.633	\$7,831.571	\$8,032.889	\$8,238.423	\$8,511.349	\$8,799.417
and the second s	Ţ.,J.0.000	Ţ.,- <b>V.,</b>	÷ = , 302.000	,3 <b>-</b>	Ţ-,-·········	+-,. ••. +11
Depreciation	\$1,416.063	\$1,433.225	\$1,544.334	\$1,638.144	\$1,688.144	\$1,863.292
DPEB Obligation	1,390.966	1,446.605	1,504.469	1,564.648	1,627.233	1,692.323
Environmental Remediation	15.813	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.00
Total Evnances	¢10 /26 /7F	\$10.744.404	\$11 004 600	\$11 AA4 DAE	\$11 000 700	\$40 SEE 000
Fotal Expenses	\$10,436.475	\$10,711.401	\$11,081.692	\$11,441.215	\$11,826.726	\$12,355.03

#### MTA NEW YORK CITY TRANSIT November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Cash Receipts & Expenditures

CASH RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES	$\neg$					
	2012 Actual	2013 November Forecast	2014 Final Proposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
Receipts	4		_			
Farebox Revenue	\$3,691.202	\$4,043.223	\$4,143.509	\$4,196.166	\$4,251.613	\$4,271.458
Vehicle Toll Revenue	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Other Operating Revenue:						
Fare Reimbursement	84.052	99.016	84.016	84.016	84.016	84.016
Paratransit Reimbursement	133.401	163.978	176.660	187.770	208.569	236.697
Other	100.376	191.326	86.431	53.867	54.140	54.419
Other Operating Revenue	\$317.829	\$454.320	\$347.107	\$325.653	\$346.725	\$375.132
Capital and Other Reimbursements	881.443	937.173	1,023.016	925.017	897.045	881.367
Total Receipts	\$4,890.474	\$5,434.716	\$5,513.632	\$5,446.836	\$5,495.383	\$5,527.957
Expenditures						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$3,178.370	\$3,182.822	\$3,490.411	\$3,340.479	\$3,382.377	\$3,454.420
Overtime	407.383	451.339	422.202	389.330	393.196	398.278
Total Salaries & Wages	\$3,585.753	\$3,634.161	\$3,912.613	\$3,729.809	\$3,775.573	\$3,852.698
Health and Welfare	566.294	671.460	724.264	778.468	835.933	899.053
OPEB Current Payment	297.965	322.453	356.612	390.410	427.690	465.289
Pensions	1,118.280	783.082	960.996	973.648	985.668	981.871
Other Fringe Benefits	360.702	375.792	394.406	385.592	391.932	401.885
Total Fringe Benefits	\$2,343.241	\$2,152.787	\$2,436.278	\$2,528.118	\$2,641.223	\$2,748.098
GASB Account	47.641	64.473	69.488	75.731	83.187	90.706
Reimbursable Overhead	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Labor Expenditures	\$5,976.635	\$5,851.421	\$6,418.379	\$6,333.658	\$6,499.983	\$6,691.502
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$294.842	\$312.931	\$326.495	\$347.425	\$371.043	\$397.289
Fuel	160.035	168.483	165.881	167.441	167.428	171.407
Insurance	56.660	75.367	74.818	91.393	105.079	123.728
Claims	90.959	92.687	83.154	83.958	85.268	87.748
Paratransit Service Contracts	354.466	366.324	392.216	409.506	454.590	523.734
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	190.607	228.531	224.541	226.705	238.655	228.647
Professional Service Contracts	131.700	170.969	152.049	146.589	145.493	147.584
Materials & Supplies	285.690	336.018	340.623	346.635	343.504	345.868
Other Business Expenditures	63.358	67.288	72.276	73.726	75.427	73.467
Total Non-Labor Expenditures	\$1,628.317	\$1,818.598	\$1,832.053	\$1,893.378	\$1,986.487	\$2,099.472
Other Expenditure Adjustments:						
Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expenditure Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenditures	\$7,604.952	\$7,670.019	\$8,250.432	\$8,227.036	\$8,486.470	\$8,790.974
Net Cash Deficit	(\$2,714.478)	(\$2,235.303)	(\$2,736.800)	(\$2,780.200)	(\$2,991.087)	(\$3,263.017)
	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	,.,	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	. , ,		

#### MTA NEW YORK CITY TRANSIT November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Cash Conversion (Cash Flow Adjustments) (\$ in millions)

		2012	2011			
	2012	2013	2014			
	Actual	November Forecast	Final Proposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
Receipts	Actual	Torecast	Buuget	2013	2010	2017
Fare Revenue	(\$31.779)	\$15.831	\$9.231	\$10.231	\$10.231	\$10.231
Vehicle Toll Revenue	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Other Operating Revenue:	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Fare Reimbursement	0.036	15.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Paratransit Reimbursement	(2.109)	1.285	(0.309)	(0.309)	(0.247)	(0.131)
Other	(11.790)	(82.822)	(93.890)	(96.706)	(99.608)	(102.596)
Other Operating Revenue	(\$13.863)	(\$66.537)	<b>(\$94.199)</b>	(\$97.015)	(\$99.855)	(\$102.727)
Capital and Other Reimbursements	15.103	22.349	79.524	16.853	2.285	2.884
Total Receipt Adjustments	(\$30.539)	(\$28.357)	(\$5.444)	(\$69.931)	(\$87.339)	(\$89.612)
	(, ,	(, , , , ,	(** /	(,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,	(,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,	(,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,
Expenditures						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$27.130	\$48.019	(\$175.443)	\$24.245	\$34.459	\$25.350
Overtime	12.903	6.809	(21.222)	2.826	4.006	2.923
Total Salaries & Wages	\$40.033	\$54.828	(\$196.665)	\$27.071	\$38.465	\$28.273
Health and Welfare	10.421	(18.054)	5.959	6.406	6.886	7.403
OPEB Current Payment	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Pensions	(104.685)	157.115	12.309	6.347	9.190	9.491
Other Fringe Benefits	101.448	39.572	23.388	41.862	43.918	44.378
Total Fringe Benefits	\$7.184	\$178.633	\$41.656	\$54.615	\$59.994	\$61.272
GASB Account	(47.641)	(64.473)	(69.488)	(75.731)	(83.187)	(90.706)
Reimbursable Overhead						
Total Labor Expenditures	(\$0.424)	\$168.988	(\$224.497)	\$5.955	\$15.272	(\$1.161)
Non-Labor:	A					
Electric Power	\$0.667	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Fuel	3.683	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Insurance	(2.711)	(13.642)	(1.898)	(5.498)	(3.479)	(3.480)
Claims	(27.169)	8.247	8.528	10.630	12.786	12.784
Paratransit Service Contracts	7.527	2.000	2.000	2.000	2.000	2.000
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	(12.746)	(14.700)	(14.700)	(14.700)	(14.700)	(14.700)
Professional Service Contracts	24.097	6.417	9.000	9.000	9.000	9.000
Materials & Supplies	12.201	4.287	4.437	4.000	4.000	4.000
Other Business Expenditures	3.556	(0.045)	(0.413)	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Non-Labor Expenditures	\$9.105	(\$7.436)	\$6.954	\$5.432	\$9.607	\$9.604
Other Expenditure Adjustments:						
Other Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expenditure Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenditure Adjustments	\$8.681	\$161.552	(\$217.543)	\$11.387	\$24.879	\$8.443
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments	7					
before Depreciation and GASB Adjustments	(\$21.858)	\$133.195	(\$222.987)	(\$58.544)	(\$62.460)	(\$81.169)
	•		•	•	•	
Depreciation Adjustment	\$1,416.063	\$1,433.225	\$1,544.334	\$1,638.144	\$1,688.144	\$1,863.292
OPEB Obligation	1,390.966	1,446.605	1,504.469	1,564.648	1,627.233	1,692.323
Environmental Remediation	15.813	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments	\$2,800.984	\$3,013.025	\$2,825.816	\$3,144.248	\$3,252.917	\$3,474.446
•				,		,

### MTA NEW YORK CITY TRANSIT November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Ridership/(Utilization) (\$ in millions)

	2012 Actual	2013 lovember Forecast	I4 Final roposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
RIDERSHIP						
Subway	1,654.582	1,707.192	1,735.501	1,757.993	1,781.090	1,790.810
Bus	667.911	677.656	688.285	694.686	702.082	702.077
Paratransit	9.343	9.341	10.155	10.967	11.844	12.792
otal Ridership	2,331.836	2,394.189	2,433.941	2,463.646	2,495.016	2,505.679
AREBOX REVENUE (Excluding fare media liability)						
Subway	\$ 2,742.049	\$ 3,021.461	\$ 3,111.715	\$ 3,153.695	\$ 3,196.805	\$ 3,214.947
Bus	870.480	937.425	962.999	972.209	982.961	982.953
Paratransit	15.086	16.285	18.343	19.810	21.395	23.106
tal Farebox Revenue	\$ 3,627.615	\$ 3,975.171	\$ 4,093.057	\$ 4,145.714	\$ 4,201.161	\$ 4,221.00

#### MTA New York City Transit November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Total Positions by Function and Department Non-Reimbursable/Reimbursable and Full-Time/Full-Time Equivalents

	2012	2013 November	2014 Final Proposed			
	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Administration	00	F.	50	50	50	50
Office of the President  Law	28 258	59 267	59 267	59 267	56 267	56 267
Office of the EVP	37	41	41	41	39	39
Human Resources	237	230	219	215	214	214
Office of Management and Budget	37	39	39	39	39	39
Capital Planning & Budget	30	31	31	31	31	31
Corporate Communications	244	252	253	253	251	251
AFC Program Management & Sales	51	-	-	-	-	-
Technology & Information Services	439	446	446	443	441	441
Non-Departmental	-	84	49	63	84	84
Labor Relations	94	96	96	96	96	96
Materiel	236	252	253	238	228	227
Controller	136	137	137	137	130	130
Total Administration	1,827	1,934	1,890	1,882	1,876	1,875
Operations						
Subways Rapid Transit Operations	7,382	7,431	7,647	7,534	7,509	7,537
Subways Operation Support /Admin	320	319	319	319	319	319
Subways Stations	2,663	2,617	2,632	2,631	2,631	2,631
Subtotal - Subways	10,365	10,367	10,598	10,484	10,459	10,487
Buses	10,375	10,457	10,548	10,498	10,498	10,498
Paratransit	157	209	208	208	208	208
Operations Planning	368	416	403	376	371	371
Revenue Control	390	461	463	476	476	476
Total Operations	21,655	21,910	22,220	22,042	22,012	22,040
Maintenance						
Subways Operation Support /Admin	158	226	233	216	191	191
Subways Engineering	294	318	311	299	287	285
Subways Car Equipment	4,143	4,214	4,341	4,388	4,269	4,135
Subways Infrastructure	1,320	1,373	1,449	1,420	1,409	1,409
Subways Elevator & Escalators	345	385	394	394	396	396
Subways Stations	3,540	3,535	3,594	3,566	3,571	3,726
Subways Track	2,669	2,730	2,735	2,735	2,735	2,735
Subways Power	614	584	616	596	582	582
Subways Signals	1,403	1,390	1,403	1,384	1,362	1,362
Subways Electronics Maintenance _	1,361	1,431	1,445	1,432	1,406	1,406
Subtotal - Subways	15,847	16,186	16,521	16,430	16,208	16,227
Buses	3,754	3,735	3,743	3,725	3,703	3,787
Revenue Control	137	137	137	137	137	137
Supply Logistics	552	558	560	557	557	557
System Safety Total Maintenance	83	91 <b>20.707</b>	91	91	20.693	88
rotal Maintenance	20,373	20,707	21,052	20,940	20,693	20,796
Engineering/Capital						
Capital Program Management	1,193	1,319	1,274	1,299	1,244	1,244
Total Engineering/Capital	1,193	1,319	1,274	1,299	1,244	1,244
Public Safety						
Public Safety Security	489	584	611	611	611	611
Total Public Safety	489	584	611	611	611	611
Total Baseline Positions	45,537	46,454	47,047	46,774	46,436	46,566
Non Roimhurcahla			40 200	12 100	42,088	
Non-Reimbursable Reimbursable	40,597 4 940	41,801 4,653	42,302 4 745	42,180 4 594		42,347 4 219
Neimbursable	4,940	4,653	4,745	4,594	4,348	4,219
Total Full-Time	45,329	46,290	46,889	46,631	46,293	46,423
Total Full-Time Equivalents	208	164	158	143	143	143

### MTA New York City Transit November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Total Positions by Function and Occupation

	2012	2013 November	2014 Final Proposed			
FUNCTION/OCCUPATIONAL GROUP	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Administration						
Managers/Supervisors	577	657	647	635	626	625
Professional, Technical, Clerical	1,225	1,162	1,128	1,132	1,135	1,135
Operational Hourlies	25	115	115	115	115	115
Total Administration	1,827	1,934	1,890	1,882	1,876	1,875
Operations						
Managers/Supervisors	2,407	2,523	2,571	2,561	2,546	2,547
Professional, Technical, Clerical	369	454	452	449	447	447
Operational Hourlies	18,879	18,933	19,197	19,032	19,019	19,046
Total Operations	21,655	21,910	22,220	22,042	22,012	22,040
Maintenance						
Managers/Supervisors	3,650	3,800	3,856	3,816	3,775	3,777
Professional, Technical, Clerical	964	1,069	1,059	1,025	981	979
Operational Hourlies	15,759	15,838	16,137	16,099	15,937	16,040
Total Maintenance	20,373	20,707	21,052	20,940	20,693	20,796
Engineering/Capital						
Managers/Supervisors	255	295	285	290	283	283
Professional, Technical, Clerical	936	1,022	987	1,007	959	959
Operational Hourlies	2	2	2	2	2	2
Total Engineering/Capital	1,193	1,319	1,274	1,299	1,244	1,244
Public Safety						
Managers/Supervisors	128	210	239	239	239	239
Professional, Technical, Clerical	29	37	38	38	38	38
Operational Hourlies	332	337	334	334	334	334
Total Public Safety	489	584	611	611	611	611
Total Baseline Positions						
Managers/Supervisors	7,017	7,485	7,598	7,541	7,469	7,471
Professional, Technical, Clerical	3,523	3,744	3,664	3,651	3,560	3,558
Operational Hourlies	34,997	35,225	35,785	35,582	35,407	35,537
Total Baseline Positions	45,537	46,454	47,047	46,774	46,436	46,566



## **Staff Summary**



Subject MTABC 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan Adoption
Department Finance
Department Head Name Craig Cipriano
Department Head Signature
Project Manager Name William F. Cronin

William E. Cronin										
Board Action										
Order	To	Date	Approval	Info	Other					
1	NYCT/MTA Bus	12/16/13	X							
2	Finance Committee	12/16/13	X							

12/18/13

<del></del>	rage 1 01 2
Date December 3, 2013	
Vendor Name NA	
Contract Number NA	
Contract Manager Name NA	
Table of Contents Ref #	

Internal Approvals								
Order	Approval	Order	Approval					
1	EVP, Business Strategies & Operations Support							
2	President							

#### **Purpose**

MTA Board

To secure MTA Board adoption of MTA Bus Company's 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

#### **Discussion**

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget, which is consistent with information presented to the Board in November, provides sufficient funding to support MTA Bus Company's planned service levels, as well as MTA's commitment to provide safe, reliable and efficient transportation service to the metropolitan New York region. The baseline projections that follow for MTA Bus Company, include the impact of budget reduction initiatives and recoveries of expenses related to Tropical Storm Sandy. The baseline projections do not include the impact of fare increases. These impacts will be presented as part of MTA consolidated materials. The MTA is reimbursed from the City of New York for the operating deficits of MTA Bus.

#### 2013 November Forecast-Baseline

Total operating revenues are projected at \$224.6 million, including \$198.0 million of farebox revenues. Total non-reimbursable expenses before depreciation and GASB adjustments are projected to be \$572.1 million in 2013, consisting of labor costs of \$433.7 million and non-labor expenses of \$138.3 million. Non-cash depreciation expense is projected at \$42.2 million and other post-employment benefit expenses are projected at \$56.3 million. After including favorable cash adjustments of \$52.9 million, the projected net cash deficit is \$393.1 million. Projected reimbursable expenses of \$8.4 million are fully offset by capital reimbursements. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 3,657, consisting of 3,593 non-reimbursable positions and 64 reimbursable positions.

#### **2014 Final Proposed Budget-Baseline**

Total operating revenues are budgeted at \$227.7 million, including farebox revenues of \$201.5 million. Total non-reimbursable expenses before depreciation and GASB adjustments are budgeted to be \$579.7 million in 2014, consisting of labor costs of \$437.5 million and non-labor expenses of \$142.2 million. Non-cash depreciation expense is projected at \$42.2 million and other post-employment benefit expenses are projected at \$57.0 million. After including favorable cash adjustments of \$114.6 million, the projected net cash deficit is \$336.4 million. Projected reimbursable expenses of \$8.6 million are fully offset by capital reimbursements.

## **Staff Summary**



Total 2014 end-of-year positions are projected at 3,704 consisting of 3,640 non-reimbursable positions and 64 reimbursable positions.

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017 include the following key initiatives:

#### • Shop Plan - Hybrid Fleet Re-Powering/Conversion to Diesel.

MTA Bus has a fleet of hybrid electric buses that are exhibiting a steep downward trend in MDBF and a significant level of component failures compared to other fleets. MTA Bus is seeking to convert 283 hybrid buses placed in service in 2006 and 2007, as well as the remaining 105 hybrid buses in the MTA Bus fleet that were placed in service during 2009 and 2010. The conversion will extend the useful life of all 389 buses by three years and will defer bus replacement expenses from the 2015 - 2019 Capital Program to the 2020 - 2024 Capital Program for the 2006 and 2007 models.

#### • Shop Plan – MCI Engines / ICO Rebuild

The 2006 to 2008 MCI Coach Express buses' engine warranty has begun to expire on the 2006 fleet. According to most recent 2015-2019 Capital Plan projections, these buses are required to be kept until 2021. Based on the duty cycle, the engines for this fleet are not expected to perform for 15 years without requiring significant engine work. In anticipation of keeping these buses for 15 years, MTABC is investing in a program to overhaul/rebuild the engines on these buses, beginning in 2015.

#### • Shop Plan – MCI Structure Upgrade

The current MCI buses have a 12 year structure warranty. MCI corporation has reviewed the structure failures in the past and repaired those on a case by case basis. The anticipated 2015-2019 Capital Plan necessitates an extension of the life cycle of 247 MCI buses to 15 years. Therefore, an upgrade to the structural components of these buses is required to maintain a state of good repair as MCI (Manufacturer) has declined to provide an extended warranty for these additional three years.

This plan also includes a re-baselining of overtime based on additional analyses performed subsequent to the presentation of a special report to the Finance Committee in September. Accordingly, overtime now reflects levels more in line with documented/historical usage and overall coverage requirements. Most of the operating budget plan-to-plan increases in overtime (approximately \$3.6 million in 2013, \$3.2 million in 2014, \$3.8 million in 2015, 2016 and 2017), are attributable to this re-baselining.

#### **Budget Reduction Initiative**

The Plan includes recurring savings of approximately \$5.2 million in each year.

### **Impact on Funding**

The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017 revenues, expenses and positions, which are presented in the attached tables, are consistent with the proposed MTA financial plan.

#### Recommendation

It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt the 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017 for MTA Bus Company.

# MTA BUS COMPANY November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

NON-REIMBURSABLE		2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed			
	<u>Actual</u>	Forecast	<u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	2017
Operating Revenue						
Farebox Revenue	\$181.904	\$198.049	\$201.484	\$202.889	\$204.557	\$204.833
Other Operating Revenue	19.313	26.553	26.258	20.169	20.578	20.939
Capital and Other Reimbursements	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Revenue	\$201.217	\$224.602	\$227.742	\$223.058	\$225.135	\$225.772
Operating Expenses						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$235.577	\$229.397	\$226.167	\$239.745	\$246.457	\$248.885
Overtime	47.968	45.364	43.986	45.807	46.716	47.470
Health and Welfare	42.435	48.511	53.065	57.653	62.569	67.342
OPEB Current Payment	18.375	18.576	20.166	21.844	23.679	25.669
Pensions	40.606	45.635	45.694	47.157	47.867	48.460
Other Fringe Benefits	58.326	46.240	48.415	49.487	52.159	51.829
Reimbursable Overhead	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Labor Expenses	\$443.287	\$433.723	\$437.493	\$461.693	\$479.447	\$489.655
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$1.288	\$1,162	\$1.253	\$1.349	\$1.454	\$1.568
Fuel	26.970	41.116	40.331	39.563	40.019	41.074
Insurance	2.007	2.771	3.413	4.079	4.870	5.820
Claims	10.235	20.000	22.256	28.000	29.000	29.447
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	20.133	22.373	19.905	51.110	46.911	32,998
Professional Service Contracts	6.465	17.400	19.801	20.058	20.531	20.797
Materials & Supplies	28.370	29.768	33.246	39.690	40.417	35.845
Other Business Expenses	3.431	3.744	1.960	1.827	1.985	4.090
Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$98.899	\$138.334	\$142.165	\$185.676	\$185.187	\$171.639
Other Expenses Adjustments: Other	_	_	_	_	_	_
Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
	******	******	******	******	*******	70.000
Total Expenses before Depreciation & GASB Adj.	\$542.186	\$572.057	\$579.658	\$647.369	\$664.634	\$661.294
Depreciation	\$45.792	\$42.234	\$42.235	\$42.236	\$42.236	\$42.887
OPEB Obligation	99.587	56.296	56.919	57.663	58.264	59.162
Environmental Remediation	2.320	-	-	-	-	-
Total Expenses	\$689.885	\$670.587	\$678.812	\$747.268	\$765.134	\$763.343
Total Experience	\$005.003	ψ010.301	ψ010.01Z	ψ1-11.200	φ103.13 <del>4</del>	φι 00.040
Baseline Surplus/(Deficit)	(\$488.668)	(\$445.985)	(\$451.070)	(\$524.210)	(\$539.999)	(\$537.571)

# MTA BUS COMPANY November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

REIMBURSABLE	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u> 2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Revenue						
Farebox Revenue		-	-		-	
Other Operating Revenue	7 700		- 0.554			
Capital and Other Reimbursements  Total Revenue	7.728 <b>\$7.728</b>	8.423 \$8.423	8.551 <b>\$8.551</b>	8.679 \$8.679	8.809 \$8.809	8.877 <b>\$8.877</b>
Total Revenue	\$1.120	φ0.423	\$6.551	\$0.079	φο.ουσ	\$0.077
Expenses						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$5.718	\$5,490	\$5.572	\$5,655	\$5.740	\$5.782
Overtime	-	-	-	-	-	-
Health and Welfare	1.052	1.008	1.023	1.038	1.053	1.060
OPEB Current Payment	-	-		-	-	-
Pensions	0.492	0.461	0.465	0.470	0.473	0.473
Other Fringe Benefits	0.466	0.448	0.456	0.462	0.469	0.472
Reimbursable Overhead	-	-	-	-	-	
Total Labor Expenses	\$7.728	\$7.407	\$7.516	\$7.625	\$7.735	\$7.787
Non-Labor: Electric Power Fuel Insurance Claims Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts Professional Service Contracts Materials & Supplies Other Business Expenses Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$0.000 - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -	\$0.000 - - - 0.219 - 0.797 - \$1.016	\$0.000 - - - 0.223 - 0.812 - \$1.035	\$0.000 - - - 0.227 - 0.827 - \$1.054	\$0.000 - - - 0.231 - 0.843 -	\$0.000 - - - 0.235 - 0.855 - \$1.090
Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$0.000	\$1.016	\$1.035	\$1.054	\$1.074	\$1.090
Other Expenses Adjustments: Other Total Other Expense Adjustments	- \$0.000	- \$0.000	- \$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenses before Depreciation & GASB Adj.	\$7.728	\$8.423	\$8.551	\$8.679	\$8.809	\$8.877
Depreciation	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Expenses	\$7.728	\$8.423	\$8.551	\$8.679	\$8.809	\$8.877
Baseline Surplus/(Deficit)	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000

# MTA BUS COMPANY November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

Part	URSABLE / REIMBURSABLE						
Parebox Revenue				•	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u> 2017</u>
Dite   Capital and Other Reimbursements   19.313   26.553   26.258   20.169   20.578   Capital and Other Reimbursements   7.728   8.423   8.551   8.679   8.809   Total Revenue   \$206.945   \$233.025   \$235.293   \$231.737   \$233.944   \$233.944   \$233.945   \$233.025   \$236.293   \$231.737   \$233.944   \$233.944   \$233.945   \$233.025   \$236.293   \$231.737   \$233.944   \$233.944   \$233.945   \$234.025   \$234.887   \$231.739   \$245.400   \$252.197   \$239.001   \$241.295   \$234.887   \$231.739   \$245.400   \$252.197   \$239.001   \$249.00							
Total Revenue   \$208.945   \$233.025   \$236.293   \$231.737   \$233.944		\$181.904	\$198.049	\$201.484	\$202.889	\$204.557	\$204.833
Expenses   S241.295   S234.297   S231.737   S233.944		19.313	26.553	26.258	20.169	20.578	20.939
Expenses	rsements	7.728	8.423	8.551	8.679	8.809	8.877
Payroll   \$241.295		\$208.945	\$233.025	\$236.293	\$231.737	\$233.944	\$234.649
Payroll							
Overtime         47,968         45,364         43,986         45,807         46,716           Health and Welfare         43,487         49,519         54,088         58,691         63,622           OPEB Current Payment         18,375         18,576         20,166         21,844         23,679           Pensions         41,098         46,096         46,159         47,627         48,340           Other Fringe Benefits         58,792         46,688         48,871         49,949         52,628           Reimbursable Overhead         -         -         -         -         -         -           Total Labor Expenses         \$451,015         \$441,130         \$445,009         \$469,318         \$487,182           Non-Labor:         - <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>							
Health and Welfare		\$241.295	\$234.887	\$231.739	\$245.400	\$252.197	\$254.667
OPEB Current Payment         18.375         18.576         20.166         21.844         23.679           Pensions         41.098         46.098         46.159         47.627         48.340           Other Fringe Benefits         58.792         46.688         48.871         49.949         52.628           Reimbursable Overhead         -		47.968	45.364	43.986	45.807	46.716	47.470
Pensions		43.487	49.519	54.088	58.691	63.622	68.402
Pensions		18.375	18.576	20.166	21.844	23.679	25.669
Reimbursable Overhead		41.098	46.096	46.159	47.627	48.340	48.933
Reimbursable Overhead		58.792	46.688	48.871	49.949	52.628	52.301
Non-Labor:		-	-		-		-
Electric Power		\$451.015	\$441.130	\$445.009	\$469.318	\$487.182	\$497.442
Electric Power							
Fuel         26.970         41.116         40.331         39.563         40.019           Insurance         2.007         2.771         3.413         4.079         4.870           Claims         10.235         20.000         22.256         28.000         29.000           Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts         20.133         22.592         20.128         51.337         47.142           Professional Service Contracts         6.465         17.00         19.801         20.058         20.531           Materials & Supplies         28.370         30.565         34.058         40.517         41.260           Other Business Expenses         3.431         3.744         1.960         1.827         1.985           Total Non-Labor Expenses         \$98.899         \$139.350         \$143.200         \$186.730         \$186.261           Other Expenses Adjustments:           Other Expenses Adjustments         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000           Total Other Expenses before Depreciation & GASB Adj.         \$549.914         \$580.480         \$588.209         \$656.048         \$673.443           Depreciation         \$45.792         \$42.234         \$42.235         \$42.23		<b>04.000</b>	<b>04.400</b>	04.050	04.040	04.454	04.500
Insurance   2.007   2.771   3.413   4.079   4.870							\$1.568
Claims							41.074
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts         20.133         22.592         20.128         51.337         47.142           Professional Service Contracts         6.465         17.400         19.801         20.058         20.531           Materials & Supplies         28.370         30.565         34.058         40.517         41.260           Other Business Expenses         3.431         3.744         1.960         1.827         1.985           Total Non-Labor Expenses         \$98.899         \$139.350         \$143.200         \$186.730         \$186.261           Other Expenses Adjustments:           Other Expense Adjustments         \$0.000							5.820
Professional Service Contracts         6.465         17.400         19.801         20.058         20.531           Materials & Supplies         28.370         30.565         34.058         40.517         41.260           Other Business Expenses         3.431         3.744         1.960         1.827         1.985           Total Non-Labor Expenses         \$98.899         \$139.350         \$143.200         \$186.730         \$186.261           Other Expenses Adjustments:           Other Expense Adjustments							29.447
Materials & Supplies         28.370         30.565         34.058         40.517         41.260           Other Business Expenses         3.431         3.744         1.960         1.827         1.985           Total Non-Labor Expenses         \$98.899         \$139.350         \$143.200         \$186.730         \$186.261           Other Expenses Adjustments:           Other         -							33.233
Other Business Expenses         3.431         3.744         1.960         1.827         1.985           Total Non-Labor Expenses         \$98.899         \$139.350         \$143.200         \$186.730         \$186.261           Other Expenses Adjustments:           Other Expense Adjustments	racts						20.797
Total Non-Labor Expenses         \$98.899         \$139.350         \$143.200         \$186.730         \$186.261           Other Expenses Adjustments:           Total Other Expense Adjustments         \$0.000         \$0.0							36.700
Other Expenses Adjustments:         Other         50.000         \$0.000							4.090
Other         - <td>9S</td> <td>\$98.899</td> <td>\$139.350</td> <td>\$143.200</td> <td>\$186.730</td> <td>\$186.261</td> <td>\$172.729</td>	9S	\$98.899	\$139.350	\$143.200	\$186.730	\$186.261	\$172.729
Total Other Expense Adjustments         \$0.000	ents:						
Total Expenses before Depreciation & GASB Adj.         \$549.914         \$580.480         \$588.209         \$656.048         \$673.443           Depreciation         \$45.792         \$42.234         \$42.235         \$42.236         \$42.236           OPEB Obligation         99.587         56.296         56.919         57.663         58.264           Environmental Remediation         2.320         -         -         -         -			-		-		
Depreciation         \$45.792         \$42.234         \$42.235         \$42.236         \$42.236           OPEB Obligation         99.587         56.296         56.919         57.663         58.264           Environmental Remediation         2.320         -         -         -         -         -         -	ustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
OPEB Obligation         99.587         56.296         56.919         57.663         58.264           Environmental Remediation         2.320         -         -         -         -         -	epreciation & GASB Adj.	\$549.914	\$580.480	\$588.209	\$656.048	\$673.443	\$670.171
OPEB Obligation         99.587         56.296         56.919         57.663         58.264           Environmental Remediation         2.320         -         -         -         -         -		¢45 700	¢40.004	¢40.005	¢40.000	£40.000	¢40.007
Environmental Remediation 2.320							\$42.887
			56.∠96			58.∠64	59.162
Total Expenses \$697.612 \$679.010 \$687.363 \$755.947 \$773.943	חו	2.320	-	-	-	-	-
		\$697.612	\$679.010	\$687.363	\$755.947	\$773.943	\$772.220
Baseline Surplus/(Deficit) (\$48.668) (\$445.985) (\$451.070) (\$524.210) (\$539.999)	) (	\$488.668)	(\$445.985)	(\$451.070)	(\$524.210)	(\$539.999)	(\$537.571)

# MTA BUS COMPANY November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Cash Receipts & Expenditures (\$ in millions)

CASH RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Receipts						
Farebox Revenue	\$178.889	\$198.049	\$201.484	\$202.889	\$204.557	\$204.833
Other Operating Revenue	19.607	26.553	26.257	20.169	20.578	20.939
Capital and Other Reimbursements	3.734	16.013	13.271	13.531	13.897	14.068
Total Receipts	\$202.230	\$240.615	\$241.012	\$236.589	\$239.032	\$239.840
Expenditures						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$224.088	\$259.921	\$229,746	\$243.389	\$250,170	\$252.625
Overtime	47.968	45.364	43.986	45.807	46.716	47.470
Health and Welfare	78.837	49.112	53.677	58.277	63.205	67.982
OPEB Current Payment	18.375	18.576	20.166	21.844	23.679	25.669
Pensions	43.801	45.921	45.986	47.454	48.168	48.763
Other Fringe Benefits	21.026	49.375	38.701	49,778	52,455	52.128
GASB Account	5.862	4.909	4.975	5.094	5.216	5.306
Reimbursable Overhead		-		-	-	-
Total Labor Expenditures	\$439.957	\$473.178	\$437.237	\$471.643	\$489.609	\$499.943
Man Labor.						
Non-Labor: Electric Power	£4.440	64.400	£4.050	£4.040	04.454	£4 500
	\$1.118	\$1.162	\$1.253	\$1.349	\$1.454	\$1.568
Fuel .	40.055	45.616	40.331	39.563	40.019	41.074
Insurance	12.049	3.322	3.413	4.079	4.870	5.820
Claims	15.261	22.574	19.256	24.000	25.000	25.385
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	15.282	30.792	20.128	51.337	47.142	33.234
Professional Service Contracts	4.382	19.605	19.801	20.058	20.531	20.797
Materials & Supplies	33.267	33.636	34.058	40.517	41.260	36.700
Other Business Expenses	1.886	3.785	1.961	1.827	1.986	4.090
Total Non-Labor Expenditures	\$123.300	\$160.492	\$140.201	\$182.730	\$182.262	\$168.668
Other Expenditure Adjustments:						
Other Total Other Expenditure Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expenditure Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenditures	\$563.257	\$633.670	\$577.438	\$654.373	\$671.871	\$668.611

#### MTA BUS COMPANY November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Cash Conversion (Cash Flow Adjustments)

(\$ in millions)

CASH FLOW ADJUSTMENTS						
	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Receipts						
Farebox Revenue	(\$3.015)	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Other Operating Revenue	0.294	-	(0.001)	-	-	-
Capital and Other Reimbursements	(3.994)	7.590	4.720	4.852	5.088	5.191
Total Receipts	(\$6.715)	\$7.590	\$4.719	\$4.852	\$5.088	\$5.191
Expenditures						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$17.207	(\$25.034)	\$1.993	\$2.011	\$2.027	\$2.042
Overtime	0.000	- 1	-	-	-	-
Health and Welfare	(35.350)	0.407	0.411	0.414	0.417	0.420
OPEB Current Payment	0.000	-	-	-	-	-
Pensions	(2.703)	0.175	0.173	0.173	0.172	0.170
Other Fringe Benefits	37.766	(2.687)	10.170	0.171	0.173	0.173
GASB Account	(5.862)	(4.909)	(4.975)	(5.094)	(5.216)	(5.306)
Reimbursable Overhead	` -	` -		` -	` -	` - '
Total Labor Expenditures	\$11.058	(\$32.048)	\$7.772	(\$2.325)	(\$2.427)	(\$2.501)
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$0.170	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Fuel	(13.085)	(4.500)			-	-
Insurance	(10.042)	(0.551)			-	
Claims	(5.026)	(2.574)	3.000	4.000	4.000	4.062
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	4.851	(8.200)	-	-	-	(0.001)
Professional Service Contracts	2.083	(2.205)	-	-	-	` - '
Materials & Supplies	(4.897)	(3.071)			-	-
Other Business Expenses	1.545	(0.041)	(0.001)	-	(0.001)	-
Total Non-Labor Expenditures	(\$24.401)	(\$21.142)	\$2.999	\$4.000	\$3.999	\$4.061
Other Evenenditures Adjustments						
Other Expenditures Adjustments: Other	_	_	_	_	_	_
Total Other Expenditures Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments before Depreciation	(\$20.058)	(\$45.600)	\$15.490	\$6.527	\$6.660	\$6.751
Depreciation Adjustment	\$45.792	\$42.234	\$42.235	\$42.236	\$42.236	\$42.887
OPEB Obligation	99.587	56.296	56.919	57.663	58.264	59.162
Environmental Remediation	2.320	-	-	-	-	-
Baseline Total Cash Conversion Adjustments	\$127.641	\$52.930	\$114.644	\$106.426	\$107.160	\$108.800
	Ç1	<b>402.000</b>	Ų <del></del>	#	Ţ.UU	Ų.00.000

# MTA BUS COMPANY November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Ridership/(Utilization) (in millions)

	2012 Actual	2013 November Forecast	2014 Final Proposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
RIDERSHIP						
Fixed Route	120.227	124.373	124.674	125.315	126.125	126.180
Baseline Total Ridership	120.227	124.373	124.674	125.315	126.125	126.180
FAREBOX REVENUE						
Fixed Route	\$181.904	\$198.049	\$201.484	\$202.889	\$204.557	\$204.833
Baseline Total Revenue	\$181.904	\$198.049	\$201.484	\$202.889	\$204.557	\$204.833

#### **MTA BUS COMPANY**

### November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 2013 Budget Reduction Plan Summary (\$ in millions)

		Favorable/(Unfavorable)								
Administration	Pos.	2013	Pos.	2014	Pos.	<u>2015</u>	Pos.	2016	Pos.	2017
None Subtotal Administration		0.000 0.000		0.000 0.000	<del></del>	0.000 \$0.000		0.000 \$0.000		0.000 \$0.000
Subtotal Administration	_	0.000	_	0.000	-	φυ.υυυ	-	φυ.υυυ	_	φυ.υυυ
Customer Convenience/Amenities										
None Subtotal Customer Convenience/Amenities	<del></del>	0.000 0.000	<del></del>	0.000 0.000	<del></del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del></del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del></del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000
Subtotal Sustainer Somemence/Americas		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
<u>Maintenance</u>		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
None Subtotal Maintenance	<del></del>	0.000 0.000	<del></del>	0.000 0.000	<del></del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del></del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del></del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000
Subtotal Maintonarios		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
Revenue Enhancement		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
None Subtotal Revenue Enhancement	<del>_</del>	0.000 0.000	<del></del>	0.000 0.000	<del>_</del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del></del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000		<u>0.000</u> 0.000
		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
Safety None		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
None Subtotal Safety	<del>_</del>	0.000 0.000	<del></del>	0.000 0.000	<del></del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000	<del>_</del> -	0.000 0.000	<del>_</del>	<u>0.000</u> 0.000
•										
Security None		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
Subtotal Security	<del></del>	0.000	<del></del>	0.000	<del></del>	0.000	<del></del>	0.000	<del></del>	0.000
,										
Service None		0.000	_	0.000	_	0.000		0.000	_	0.000
Subtotal Service		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
Service Support None	_	0.000	_	0.000	_	0.000	_	0.000	_	0.000
Subtotal Service Support		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
Otto										
Other OTPS (July Plan)	_	1.435	_	1.435	_	1.435	_	1.435	_	1.435
OTPS (November Plan)	-	3.787	-	3.787	-	3.787	-	3.787	-	3.787
OTPS (November Plan Cash Only)		1.200		0.000	<del></del>	0.000		0.000		0.000
Subtotal Other	-	6.422	-	5.222	-	5.222	-	5.222	-	5.222
Agency Submission	-	\$6.422	-	\$5.222	-	\$5.222	-	\$5.222	-	\$5.222

### MTA BUS COMPANY

# November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Total Positions by Function & Department Non-Reimbursable/Reimbursable and Full-Time/Full-Time Equivalents

		2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed			
FUNCTION/DEPARTMENT	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Administration						
Office of the EVP	4	3	3	3	3	3
Human Resources	8	6	6	6	6	6
Office of Management and Budget	12	14	15	15	15	15
Technology & Information Services	16	16	16	16	16	16
Materiel	16	18	18	18	18	18
Controller	24	15	15	15	15	15
Office of the President	8	6	6	6	6	6
System Safety Administration	2	5	5	5	5	5
Law	23	24	24	24	24	24
Corporate Communications	2	3	3	3	3	3
Strategic Office	6	12	12	12	16	16
Labor Relations	-	4	4	4	4	4
Non Departmental	<u> </u>	8	17	20	12	16
Total Administration	121	134	144	147	143	147
Operations						
Buses	2,199	2,181	2,211	2,211	2,211	2,211
Office of the Executive Vice President, Regional	2	1	1	1	1	1
Safety & Training	52	18	28	28	28	28
Road Operations	117	116	116	116	116	116
Transportation Support	20	20	20	20	20	20
Operations Planning	30	32	32	32	32	32
Revenue Control	21	21	21	21	21	21
Total Operations	2,441	2,389	2,429	2,429	2,429	2,429
Maintenance						
Buses	741	749	755	751	751	751
Maintenance Support/CMF	160	166	156	235	254	216
Facilities	38	72	73	73	73	73
Supply Logistics	81	92	92	92	92	92
Total Maintenance	1,020	1,079	1,076	1,151	1,170	1,132
Engineering/Capital						
Capital Program Management	34	37	37	37	37	37
. 0						
Public Safety						
Office of the Senior Vice President	14	18	18	18	18	18
Total Positions	3,630	3,657	3,704	3,782	3,797	3,763
Non-Reimbursable	3,572	3,593	3,640	3.718	3,733	3,699
Reimbursable	58	64	64	64	64	64
Total Full-Time	3,611	3,642	3,689	3,767	3,782	3,748
Total Full-Time Total Full-Time Equivalents	19	3,042	3,009 15	3,767	3,762	3,746 15
rotai i uli-Tillie Equivalents	19	15	13	10	10	13

# MTA BUS COMPANY November Financial Plan 2014 - 2017 Total Positions by Function and Occupation

		2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed			
FUNCTION/OCCUPATIONAL GROUP	Actual	Forecast	Budget	2015	2016	2017
Administration						
Managers/Supervisors	43	56	56	56	56	56
Professional, Technical, Clerical	78	70	71	71	75	75
Operational Hourlies	-	. 8	17	20	12	16
Total Administration	121	134	144	147	143	147
Operations						
Managers/Supervisors	295	296	298	298	298	298
Professional, Technical, Clerical	55	51	51	51	51	51
Operational Hourlies	2,091	2,042	2,080	2,080	2,080	2,080
Total Operations	2,441	2,389	2,429	2,429	2,429	2,429
Maintenance						
Managers/Supervisors	194	205	205	207	207	207
Professional, Technical, Clerical	13	16	17	17	17	17
Operational Hourlies	813	858	854	927	946	908
Total Maintenance	1,020	1,079	1,076	1,151	1,170	1,132
Engineering/Capital						
Managers/Supervisors	19	21	21	21	21	21
Professional, Technical, Clerical	15	16	16	16	16	16
Operational Hourlies	-	-	-	-	-	
Total Engineering/Capital	34	37	37	37	37	37
Public Safety						
Managers/Supervisors	7	14	14	14	14	14
Professional, Technical, Clerical	5	4	4	4	4	4
Operational Hourlies	2					
Total Public Safety	14	18	18	18	18	18
Total Positions						
Managers/Supervisors	558	592	594	596	596	596
Professional, Technical, Clerical	166	157	159	159	163	163
Operational Hourlies	2,906	2,908	2,951	3,027	3,038	3,004
Total Baseline Positions	3,630	3,657	3,704	3,782	3,797	3,763





Page 1 of 2

Subject SIR 2014 Budge	et and 2014 – 2017 Financial Plan Adoption
Department Office of Manag	gement & Budget
Department Head M Aaron Stern	Vame
Department Head S	Signature
Project Manager N	ame

	rage 1 01 2
Date	
December 4, 2013	
Vendor Name	
Contract Number	
NA	
Contract Manager Name	
NA	
Table of Contents Ref #	
Those of Contonio Itel "	

<b>Board Action</b>								
Order	To	Date	Approval	Info	Other			
1	TA Committee		X					
2	Finance Committee		X					
3	MTA Board		X					

Internal Approvals								
Order	Approval	Order	Approval					
1	OMB – Director							
2	Executive VP							
3	President							

### **Purpose**

To secure MTA Board adoption of MTA Staten Island Railway's 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

### **Discussion**

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget, which is consistent with information presented to the Board in November, provides sufficient funding to support MTA Staten Island Railway's planned service levels, as well as MTA's commitment to provide safe, reliable and efficient transportation service. The baseline projections that follow for MTA Staten Island Railway include additional investments to meet R44 fleet maintenance life extension requirements. Projections also capture budget reduction initiatives. SIR projections do not include the estimated impacts from projected fare increases, unidentified MTA efficiencies, MTA reestimates and policy actions. These impacts will be presented as part of MTA consolidated materials.

### **2013 November Forecast-Baseline**

Total operating revenues are projected at \$9.7 million, including farebox revenues of \$5.5 million. Total operating expenses are projected to be \$46.4 million, consisting of labor costs of \$32.1 million and non-labor expenses of \$14.2 million. Non-cash depreciation expense is projected at \$8.6 million and other post-employment benefit expenses are projected at \$2.3 million. After including favorable cash adjustments of \$10.6 million, the projected net cash deficit is \$37.0 million. Projected reimbursable expenses of \$1.8 million are fully offset by capital reimbursements. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 276, including 268 non-reimbursable positions and 8 reimbursable positions.

### **2014 Final Proposed Budget-Baseline**

Total operating revenues are projected at \$9.9 million, including farebox revenues of \$5.7 million. Total operating expenses are projected to be \$42.3 million, consisting of labor costs of \$30.0 million and non-labor expenses of \$12.3 million. Non-cash depreciation expense is projected at \$8.3 million and other post-employment benefit expenses are projected at \$2.3 million. After including favorable cash adjustments of \$10.4 million, the projected net cash deficit is \$32.6 million. Projected reimbursable expenses of \$6.0 million are fully offset by capital reimbursements. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 305, including 268 non-reimbursable positions and 37 reimbursable positions.

Page 2 of 2

### Major Programmatic Initiative-R44 Fleet Maintenance Requirements

• The current fleet is comprised of 63 cars now over forty years old, which is considered to be the full useful life of these vehicles. In order to maintain this fleet in a state of good repair to be able to operate safely and reliably towards eventual replacement, it will be necessary for this fleet to undergo a full maintenance program to be performed mostly at MTA New York City Transit's subway's facilities. In the July 2012 Financial Plan, preliminary assumptions then were for a three-year program from 2014 through 2016, with a total estimated cost of \$12.9 million spread evenly over the three years. A recent evaluation update of two cars indicated that significantly more maintenance would be required, increasing the previous cost estimate by \$12.5 million or an updated total estimate of \$25.4 million, now to be performed over the three year period 2015 through 2017. In the interim, an additional estimate of \$0.5 million of overtime and material expenses for 2014 is also necessary in order to enable SIR to deal directly with more immediate component problems that can be addressed locally in the Staten Island Shop. These assumptions remain preliminary, as management continues to evaluate various options.

**<u>Budget Reduction Initiatives</u>** included in this financial plan project annual savings of \$0.260 million beginning 2014, to result mostly from material efficiency savings.

### **Impact on Funding**

The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017, which are presented in the attached tables, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan.

### Recommendation

It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt the 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017 for MTA Staten Island Railway.

### MTA STATEN ISLAND RAILWAY

### November Financial Plan 2014-2017

# Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

Non-Nembursable						
		2013	2014			
	2012	November	Final Proposed			
Out and the at December	<u>Actual</u>	<u>Forecast</u>	Budget	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Operating Revenue						
Farebox Revenue	\$5.389	\$5.517	\$5.727	\$5.806	\$5.877	\$5.911
Toll Revenue	0.004	4.405	4.440	0.050	0.070	0.404
Other Operating Revenue	2.304	4.165	4.149	2.358	2.379	2.401
Capital and Other Reimbursements  Total Revenue	0.000 <b>\$7.693</b>	0.000 <b>\$9.682</b>	0.000 <b>\$9.876</b>	0.000 <b>\$8.164</b>	0.000 \$8.256	0.000 <b>\$8.312</b>
Total Nevertue	Ψ1.033	ψ3.002	ψ3.070	ψο.104	ψ0.230	ψ0.512
Operating Expenses						
Labor:						
Payroll	\$17.432	\$17.518	\$17.761	\$18.070	\$18.437	\$18.832
Overtime	1.541	2.507	2.269	0.734	0.748	0.761
Health and Welfare	3.206	4.035	4.212	4.353	4.586	4.833
OPEB Current Payment	0.794	0.864	0.859	0.887	0.937	0.988
Pensions	4.900	5.620	5.551	5.651	5.751	5.851
Other Fringe Benefits	3.107	1.650	1.535	1.558	1.584	1.609
Reimbursable Overhead	0.000	(0.057)	(2.205)	(2.205)	(1.102)	0.000
Total Labor Expenses	\$30.980	\$32.137	\$29.982	\$29.048	\$30.941	\$32.874
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$3.101	\$5.042	\$5.643	\$5.917	\$6.287	\$6.642
Fuel	φ3.101 0.318	0.360	0.368	0.350	0.335	0.342
Insurance	0.316	1.180	1.680	1.859	2.174	2.656
Claims	0.148	0.079	0.083	0.088	0.093	0.099
Paratransit Service Contracts	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	1.695	3.667	2.760	10.816	10.508	10.256
Professional Service Contracts	0.700	0.423	0.420	0.425	0.435	0.444
Materials & Supplies	2.297	3.493	1.528	1.025	1.329	1.637
Other Business Expenses	0.113	0.005	(0.170)	0.005	0.005	0.005
Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$8.761	\$14.249	\$12.312	\$20.485	\$21.166	\$22.081
Other Expenses Adjustments:						4
Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenses before Depreciation and GASB Ac	\$39.741	\$46.386	\$42.294	\$49.533	\$52.107	\$54.955
Depreciation	\$8.880	\$8.600	\$8.300	\$8.300	\$8.300	\$8.300
OPEB Obligation	2.139	2.300	2.300	2.300	2.300	2.300
Environmental Remediation	(0.017)	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Expenses	\$50.743	\$57.286	\$52.894	\$60.133	\$62.707	\$65.555
· ·					•	
Baseline Surplus/(Deficit)	(\$43.050)	(\$47.604)	(\$43.018)	(\$51.969)	(\$54.451)	(\$57.243)

# MTA STATEN ISLAND RAILWAY November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

### REIMBURSABLE

KEIMBORGABLE						
_	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Revenue						
Farebox Revenue	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Toll Revenue	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Other Operating Revenue	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Capital and Other Reimbursements  Total Revenue	0.918 <b>\$0.918</b>	1.787 <b>\$1.787</b>	6.049 <b>\$6.049</b>	6.049 <b>\$6.049</b>	3.864 \$3.864	1.680 <b>\$1.680</b>
Total Nevellue	ψ0.910	ψ1.707	φ0.049	<b>\$0.043</b>	<b>\$3.004</b>	ψ1.000
Expenses						
<u>Labor:</u>						
Payroll	\$0.183	\$0.343	\$2.449	\$2.449	\$1.369	\$0.288
Overtime	0.288	0.704	0.707	0.707	0.705	0.704
Health and Welfare	0.314	0.513	0.517	0.517	0.517	0.517
OPEB Current Payment	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Pensions	0.000	0.094	0.094	0.094	0.094	0.094
Other Fringe Benefits	0.004	0.076	0.077	0.077	0.077	0.077
Reimbursable Overhead	0.000	0.057	2.205	2.205	1.102	0.000
Total Labor Expenses	\$0.789	\$1.787	\$6.049	\$6.049	\$3.864	\$1.680
Non-Labor: Electric Power	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Fuel	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Insurance	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Claims	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Paratransit Service Contracts	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Professional Service Contracts	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Materials & Supplies	0.129	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Other Business Expenses	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$0.129	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Other Expenses Adjustments:						
Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenses before Depreciation	\$0.918	\$1.787	\$6.049	\$6.049	\$3.864	\$1.680
Depreciation	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenses	\$0.918	\$1.787	\$6.049	\$6.049	\$3.864	\$1.680
Baseline Surplus/(Deficit)	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000

### MTA STATEN ISLAND RAILWAY

# November Financial Plan 2014-2017

# Accrual Statement of Operations by Category (\$ in millions)

### NON-REIMBURSABLE / REIMBURSABLE

Farebox Revenue	_	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Toll Revenue 0.000	Revenue						
Other Operating Revenue         2.304         4.165         4.149         2.358         2.379         2.401           Capital and Other Reimbursements         0.918         1.787         6.049         6.049         3.864         1.890           Total Revenue         \$8.611         \$11.469         \$15.925         \$14.213         \$12.120         \$9.992           Expenses         Labor:           Payroll         \$17.615         \$17.861         \$20.210         \$20.519         \$19.806         \$19.120           Overtime         1.829         3.211         2.976         1.441         1.453         1.463         1.462           Health and Welfare         3.520         4.548         4.729         4.870         5.103         5.350           OPEB Current Payment         0.794         0.864         0.859         0.887         0.937         0.988           Pensions         4.900         5.714         5.645         5.745         5.845         5.945           Chiber Fringe Benefits         3.111         1.726         1.612         1.632         1.661         1.686           Reimbursable Overhead         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000 </td <td></td> <td>•</td> <td>•</td> <td>•</td> <td></td> <td>•</td> <td></td>		•	•	•		•	
Capital and Other Reimbursements         0.918         1.787         6.049         6.049         3.864         1.680           Total Revenue         \$8.611         \$11.469         \$15.925         \$14.213         \$12.120         \$9.992           Expenses         Labor:           Payroll         \$17.615         \$17.861         \$20.210         \$20.519         \$19.806         \$19.120           Overtime         18.29         3.211         2.976         1.441         1.453         1.465           Health and Welfare         3.520         4.548         4.729         4.870         5.103         5.36           OPEB Current Payment         0.794         0.864         0.859         0.887         0.937         0.988           Pensions         4.900         5.714         5.645         5.745         5.845         5.945           Other Fringe Benefits         3.111         1.726         1.612         1.635         1.661         1.886           Reimbursable Overhead         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000	Toll Revenue		0.000	0.000			
Total Revenue   \$8.611	Other Operating Revenue	2.304	4.165	4.149	2.358	2.379	2.401
Expenses	·						
Labor:         Payroll         \$17.615         \$17.861         \$20.210         \$20.519         \$19.806         \$19.12 Covertime           Overtime         1.829         3.211         2.976         1.441         1.453         1.465           Health and Welfare         3.520         4.548         4.729         4.870         5.103         5.350           OPEB Current Payment         0.794         0.864         0.859         0.887         0.937         0.988           Pensions         4.900         5.714         5.645         5.745         5.845         5.945           Other Fringe Benefits         3.111         1.726         1.612         1.635         1.661         1.886           Reimbursable Overhead         0.000         0.	Total Revenue	\$8.611	\$11.469	\$15.925	\$14.213	\$12.120	\$9.992
Payroll	Expenses						
Overtime         1.829         3.211         2.976         1.441         1.453         1.465           Health and Welfare         3.520         4.548         4.729         4.870         5.103         5.350           OPEB Current Payment         0.794         0.864         0.859         0.887         0.937         0.938           Pensions         4.900         5.714         5.645         5.745         5.845         5.945           Other Fringe Benefits         3.111         1.726         1.612         1.635         1.661         1.668           Reimbursable Overhead         0.000         0.00         0.00         0.00         0.00         0.00         0.00         0.00         0.00         0.00         0.00         0.00         0.00         0.00         0.00         0.00	Labor:						
Health and Welfare   3.520   4.548   4.729   4.870   5.103   5.350     OPEB Current Payment   0.794   0.864   0.859   0.887   0.937   0.988     Pensions   4.900   5.714   5.645   5.745   5.845   5.945     Other Fringe Benefits   3.111   1.726   1.612   1.635   1.661   1.686     Reimbursable Overhead   0.000   0.000   0.000   0.000   0.000   0.000     Total Labor Expenses   \$31.769   \$33.924   \$36.031   \$35.097   \$34.805   \$34.554     Non-Labor:   Electric Power   \$3.101   \$5.042   \$5.643   \$5.917   \$6.287   \$6.642     Fuel   0.318   0.360   0.368   0.350   0.335   0.342     Fuel   0.318   0.360   0.368   0.350   0.335   0.342     Insurance   0.389   1.180   1.680   1.859   2.174   2.656     Claims   0.148   0.079   0.083   0.088   0.093   0.099     Partarnait Service Contracts   0.000   0.000   0.000   0.000   0.000     Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts   1.695   3.667   2.760   10.816   10.508   10.256     Professional Service Contracts   0.700   0.423   0.420   0.425   0.435   0.444     Materials & Supplies   2.426   3.493   1.528   1.025   1.329   1.637     Other Business Expenses   0.113   0.005   (0.170)   0.005   0.005     Total Non-Labor Expenses   38.890   \$14.249   \$12.312   \$20.485   \$21.166   \$22.081      Other Expenses Adjustments   \$0.000   \$0.000   \$0.000   \$0.000   \$0.000     Total Other Expense Adjustments   \$0.000   \$0.000   \$0.000   \$0.000   \$0.000     Total Expenses before Depreciation   \$48.860   \$8.800   \$8.300   \$8.300   \$8.300   \$8.300   \$0.000     Fotal Expenses Before Depreciation   \$40.659   \$48.173   \$48.343   \$55.582   \$55.971   \$56.635      Depreciation   \$0.880   \$8.600   \$8.300   \$8.300   \$8.300   \$0.000     Fotal Expenses   \$51.661   \$59.073   \$58.943   \$66.182   \$66.571   \$67.235     Total Expenses   \$51.661   \$59.073   \$58.943   \$66.182   \$66.571   \$67.235   \$67	Payroll	\$17.615	\$17.861	\$20.210	\$20.519	\$19.806	\$19.120
OPEB Current Payment         0.794         0.864         0.859         0.887         0.937         0.988           Pensions         4.900         5.714         5.645         5.745         5.845         5.945           Other Fringe Benefits         3.111         1.726         1.612         1.635         1.661         1.686           Reimbursable Overhead         0.000 </td <td>Overtime</td> <td>1.829</td> <td>3.211</td> <td>2.976</td> <td>1.441</td> <td>1.453</td> <td>1.465</td>	Overtime	1.829	3.211	2.976	1.441	1.453	1.465
Pensions         4,900         5,714         5,645         5,745         5,845         5,945           Other Fringe Benefits         3,111         1,726         1,612         1,635         1,661         1,686           Reimbursable Overhead         0,000         0,000         0,000         0,000         0,000         0,000           Total Labor Expenses         \$31,769         \$33,924         \$36,031         \$35,097         \$34,805         \$34,555           Non-Labor:           Electric Power         \$3,101         \$5,042         \$5,643         \$5,917         \$6,287         \$6,642           Fuel         0,318         0,360         0,368         0,350         0,335         0,342           Insurance         0,389         1,180         1,680         1,859         2,174         2,656           Claims         0,148         0,079         0,083         0,088         0,093         0,099           Paratransit Service Contracts         0,000         0,000         0,000         0,000         0,000         0,000         0,000         0,000         0,000         0,000         0,000         0,000         0,000         0,000         0,000         0,000         0,005         0,005	Health and Welfare	3.520	4.548	4.729	4.870	5.103	5.350
Other Fringe Benefits         3.111         1.726         1.612         1.635         1.661         1.686           Reimbursable Overhead         0.000	OPEB Current Payment	0.794	0.864	0.859	0.887	0.937	0.988
Reimbursable Overhead   0.000   0.00	Pensions	4.900	5.714	5.645	5.745	5.845	5.945
Non-Labor:   S31.769	Other Fringe Benefits	3.111	1.726	1.612	1.635	1.661	1.686
Non-Labor:         Electric Power         \$3.101         \$5.042         \$5.643         \$5.917         \$6.287         \$6.642           Fuel         0.318         0.360         0.368         0.350         0.335         0.342           Insurance         0.389         1.180         1.680         1.859         2.174         2.656           Claims         0.148         0.079         0.083         0.088         0.993         0.099           Paratransit Service Contracts         0.000	Reimbursable Overhead	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Electric Power         \$3.101         \$5.042         \$5.643         \$5.917         \$6.287         \$6.642           Fuel         0.318         0.360         0.368         0.350         0.335         0.342           Insurance         0.389         1.180         1.680         1.859         2.174         2.656           Claims         0.148         0.079         0.083         0.088         0.093         0.099           Paratransit Service Contracts         0.000         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000	Total Labor Expenses	\$31.769	\$33.924	\$36.031	\$35.097	\$34.805	\$34.554
Electric Power         \$3.101         \$5.042         \$5.643         \$5.917         \$6.287         \$6.642           Fuel         0.318         0.360         0.368         0.350         0.335         0.342           Insurance         0.389         1.180         1.680         1.859         2.174         2.656           Claims         0.148         0.079         0.083         0.088         0.093         0.099           Paratransit Service Contracts         0.000         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000							
Fuel         0.318         0.360         0.368         0.350         0.335         0.342           Insurance         0.389         1.180         1.680         1.859         2.174         2.656           Claims         0.148         0.079         0.083         0.088         0.093         0.099           Paratransit Service Contracts         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000           Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts         1.695         3.667         2.760         10.816         10.508         10.256           Professional Service Contracts         0.700         0.423         0.420         0.425         0.435         0.444           Materials & Supplies         2.426         3.493         1.528         1.025         1.329         1.637           Other Business Expenses         0.113         0.005         (0.170)         0.005         0.005         0.005           Total Non-Labor Expenses Adjustments:         88.890         \$14.249         \$12.312         \$20.485         \$21.166         \$22.081           Other Expenses Adjustments:           Other Expenses Adjustments         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000         \$0.000							
Insurance		•	•	*	•	*	•
Claims         0.148         0.079         0.083         0.088         0.093         0.099           Paratransit Service Contracts         0.000         0.002         0.425         0.435         0.444         Materials & Supplies         2.426         3.493         1.528         1.025         1.329         1.637         Other Business Expenses         0.113         0.005         (0.170)         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.005         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000							
Paratransit Service Contracts         0.000         0.005         10.256         Professional Service Contracts         0.700         0.423         0.420         0.425         0.435         0.444         Materials & Supplies         2.426         3.493         1.528         1.025         1.329         1.637         Other Business Expenses         0.113         0.005         (0.170)         0.005         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000<							
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts         1.695         3.667         2.760         10.816         10.508         10.256           Professional Service Contracts         0.700         0.423         0.420         0.425         0.435         0.444           Materials & Supplies         2.426         3.493         1.528         1.025         1.329         1.637           Other Business Expenses         0.113         0.005         (0.170)         0.005         0.005         0.005           Total Non-Labor Expenses         \$8.890         \$14.249         \$12.312         \$20.485         \$21.166         \$22.081           Other Expenses Adjustments:           Other         \$0.000<	Claims						
Professional Service Contracts         0.700         0.423         0.420         0.425         0.435         0.444           Materials & Supplies         2.426         3.493         1.528         1.025         1.329         1.637           Other Business Expenses         0.113         0.005         (0.170)         0.005         0.005         0.005           Total Non-Labor Expenses         \$8.890         \$14.249         \$12.312         \$20.485         \$21.166         \$22.081           Other Expenses Adjustments:           Other         \$0.000 <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>							
Materials & Supplies         2.426         3.493         1.528         1.025         1.329         1.637           Other Business Expenses         0.113         0.005         (0.170)         0.005         0.005         0.005           Total Non-Labor Expenses         \$8.890         \$14.249         \$12.312         \$20.485         \$21.166         \$22.081           Other Expenses Adjustments:           Other         \$0.000 <td< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></td<>							
Other Business Expenses         0.113         0.005         (0.170)         0.005         0.005         0.005           Total Non-Labor Expenses         \$8.890         \$14.249         \$12.312         \$20.485         \$21.166         \$22.081           Other Expenses Adjustments:           Other         \$0.000         \$0							
Total Non-Labor Expenses         \$8.890         \$14.249         \$12.312         \$20.485         \$21.166         \$22.081           Other Expenses Adjustments:         0ther         \$0.000							
Other Expenses Adjustments:         \$0.000 <td>·</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td>` '</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>	·			` '			
Other         \$0.000 </td <td>Total Non-Labor Expenses</td> <td>\$8.890</td> <td>\$14.249</td> <td>\$12.312</td> <td>\$20.485</td> <td>\$21.166</td> <td>\$22.081</td>	Total Non-Labor Expenses	\$8.890	\$14.249	\$12.312	\$20.485	\$21.166	\$22.081
Total Other Expense Adjustments         \$0.000	Other Expenses Adjustments:						
Total Expenses before Depreciation         \$40.659         \$48.173         \$48.343         \$55.582         \$55.971         \$56.635           Depreciation         \$8.880         \$8.600         \$8.300         \$8.300         \$8.300         \$8.300           OPEB Obligation         2.139         2.300         2.300         2.300         2.300         2.300         2.300           Environmental Remediation         (0.017)         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000           Total Expenses         \$51.661         \$59.073         \$58.943         \$66.182         \$66.571         \$67.235	Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Depreciation         \$8.880         \$8.600         \$8.300         \$8.300         \$8.300           OPEB Obligation         2.139         2.300         2.300         2.300         2.300         2.300           Environmental Remediation         (0.017)         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000           Total Expenses         \$51.661         \$59.073         \$58.943         \$66.182         \$66.571         \$67.235	Total Other Expense Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
OPEB Obligation         2.139         2.300	Total Expenses before Depreciation	\$40.659	\$48.173	\$48.343	\$55.582	\$55.971	\$56.635
OPEB Obligation         2.139         2.300	Depreciation	\$8.880	\$8 600	\$8 300	\$8 300	\$8 300	\$8 300
Environmental Remediation         (0.017)         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000         0.000           Total Expenses         \$51.661         \$59.073         \$58.943         \$66.182         \$66.571         \$67.235	•	•	•	*	•	•	
	•						
Baseline Surplus/(Deficit) (\$43.050) (\$47.604) (\$43.018) (\$51.969) (\$54.451) (\$57.243)	Total Expenses	\$51.661	\$59.073	\$58.943	\$66.182	\$66.571	\$67.235
	Baseline Surplus/(Deficit)	(\$43.050)	(\$47.604)	(\$43.018)	(\$51.969)	(\$54.451)	(\$57.243)

### MTA STATEN ISLAND RAILWAY November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Cash Receipts & Expenditures

(\$ in millions)

### CASH RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES

	2012 <u>Actual</u>	2013 November <u>Forecast</u>	2014 Final Proposed <u>Budget</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>	<u>2017</u>
Receipts						
Farebox Revenue	\$5.827	\$5.097	\$5.727	\$5.805	\$5.877	\$5.911
Vehicle Toll Revenue						
Other Operating Revenue	1.442	4.794	4.149	2.358	2.379	2.401
Capital and Other Reimbursements	0.275	2.430	6.049	6.049	3.864	1.680
Total Receipts	\$7.544	\$12.321	\$15.925	\$14.212	\$12.120	\$9.992
Expenditures						
Labor:						
	\$19.493	\$17.861	\$20.210	<b>#20 F40</b>	\$19.806	\$19.120
Payroll	•	•	* -	\$20.519		
Overtime Health and Welfare	1.891 4.196	3.211 4.548	2.976 4.729	1.441 4.870	1.453 5.103	1.465 5.350
	0.650	0.864	4.729 0.859	0.887	0.937	0.988
OPEB Current Payment Pensions	4.951	5.714	5.645	5.745	5.845	5.945
	1.555	1.726				
Other Fringe Benefits GASB Account	0.137	0.500	1.612 0.175	1.635 0.180	1.661 0.191	1.686 0.202
Reimbursable Overhead	0.137	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.202
Total Labor Expenditures	\$32.873	\$34.424	\$36.206	\$35.277	\$34.996	\$34.756
Total Labor Experiance	ψο2.0.0	<del>\$04.424</del>	<b>\$00.200</b>	<b>400.211</b>	ψ04.000	ψ04.100
Non-Labor:						
Electric Power	\$4.045	\$5.042	\$5.643	\$5.917	\$6.287	\$6.642
Fuel	0.168	0.360	0.368	0.350	0.335	0.342
Insurance	0.229	1.180	1.680	1.859	2.174	2.656
Claims	0.275	0.079	0.083	0.088	0.093	0.099
Paratransit Service Contracts	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	1.106	4.067	2.760	10.816	10.508	10.256
Professional Service Contracts	0.352	0.638	0.420	0.425	0.435	0.444
Materials & Supplies	3.405	3.493	1.528	1.025	1.329	1.637
Other Business Expenses	0.047	0.005	(0.170)	0.005	0.005	0.005
Total Non-Labor Expenditures	\$9.627	\$14.864	\$12.312	\$20.485	\$21.166	\$22.081
Other Expenditure Adjustments:						
Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expenditure Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Expenditures	\$42.500	\$49.288	\$48.518	\$55.762	\$56.162	\$56.837
Baseline Cash Deficit	(\$34.956)	(\$36.967)	(\$32.593)	(\$41.550)	(\$44.042)	(\$46.845)

### MTA STATEN ISLAND RAILWAY November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Cash Conversion (Cash Flow Adjustments) (\$ in millions)

### CASH FLOW ADJUSTMENTS

	2012 Actual	2013 November Forecast	2014 Final Proposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
Receipts	Notaur	rorodast	<u> Daugot</u>	2010	2010	2011
Farebox Revenue	\$0.438	(\$0.420)	\$0.000	(\$0.001)	\$0.000	\$0.000
Vehicle Toll Revenue	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Other Operating Revenue	(0.862)	0.629	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Capital and Other Reimbursements	(0.643)	0.643	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Receipts	(\$1.067)	\$0.852	\$0.000	(\$0.001)	\$0.000	\$0.000
Expenditures						
Labor:						
Payroll	(\$1.878)	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Overtime	(0.062)	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Health and Welfare	(0.676)	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
OPEB Current Payment	0.144	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Pensions	(0.051)	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Other Fringe Benefits	1.556	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
GASB Account	(0.137)	(0.500)	(0.175)	(0.180)	(0.191)	(0.202)
Reimbursable Overhead	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Labor Expenditures	(\$1.104)	(\$0.500)	(\$0.175)	(\$0.180)	(\$0.191)	(\$0.202)
Non-Labor:						
Traction and Propulsion Power	(\$0.944)	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Fuel for Buses and Trains	0.150	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Insurance	0.160	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Claims	(0.127)	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Paratransit Service Contracts	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Maintenance and Other Operating Contracts	0.589	(0.400)	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Professional Service Contracts	0.348	(0.215)	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Materials & Supplies	(0.979)	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Other Business Expenditures	0.066	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Total Non-Labor Expenditures	(\$0.737)	(\$0.615)	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Other Expenditures Adjustments:						
Other	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Other Expenditures Adjustments	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000	\$0.000
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments before	(\$2.908)	(\$0.263)	(\$0.175)	(\$0.181)	(\$0.191)	(\$0.202)
Depreciation and GASB Adjs.	(\$2.906)	(\$0.203)	(\$0.173)	(\$0.101)	(\$0.191)	(\$0.202)
Depreciation Adjustment	\$8.880	\$8.600	\$8.300	\$8.300	\$8.300	\$8.300
OPEB Obligation	2.139	2.300	2.300	2.300	2.300	2.300
Environmental Remediation	(0.017)	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
Baseline Total Cash Conversion Adjustments	\$8.094	\$10.637	\$10.425	\$10.419	\$10.409	\$10.398
Total Cash Conversion Adjustments	\$8.094	\$10.637	\$10.425	\$10.419	\$10.409	\$10.398
	+0.00 /	+.0.001	Ţ. <b>U.U</b>	÷ •	+ · · · · • •	+ : 5.550

### MTA STATEN ISLAND RAILWAY November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Ridership/(Utilization) (in millions)

	2012 Actual	2013 November Forecast	2014 Final Proposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
RIDERSHIP						
Fixed Route	4.445	4.238	4.320	4.370	4.415	4.436
Baseline Total Ridership	4.445	4.238	4.320	4.370	4.415	4.436
FAREBOX REVENUE						
Fixed Route	\$5.389	\$5.517	\$5.727	\$5.806	\$5.877	\$5.911
Baseline Total Revenue	\$5.389	\$5.517	\$5.727	\$5.806	5.877	5.911

### MTA Staten Island Railway November Financial Plan 2014-2017 2013 Budget Reduction Plan Summary (\$ in millions)

				Fa	avorable/	(Unfavorable	)			
Administration	Pos.	<u>2013</u>	Pos.	<u>2014</u>	Pos.	<u>2015</u>	Pos.	<u>2016</u>	Pos.	<u>2017</u>
Office Equipment and Supplies Savings (July Plan)		0.000		0.010		0.010		0.010		0.010
Subtotal Administration	-	0.000	-	0.010	-	\$0.010	-	\$0.010	-	\$0.010
Customer Convenience/Amenities										
None		0.000	=	0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
Subtotal Customer Convenience/Amenities	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000
Maintenance										
Material Efficiency Savings-R44 Fleet, Other (July Plan)		0.000		0.250		0.250		0.250		0.250
Subtotal Maintenance	-	0.000	-	0.250	-	0.250	-	0.250	-	0.250
Revenue Enhancement										
None		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
Subtotal Revenue Enhancement	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000
Safety										
None	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000
Subtotal Safety		0.000		0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000
Security										
None	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000
Subtotal Security	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000
Service										
None	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000
Subtotal Service		0.000		0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000	-	0.000
Service Support										
None	-	0.000	-	0.000	_	0.000	_	0.000	_	0.000
Subtotal Service Support		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000		0.000
Other										
<u>Otrier</u> None	-	0.000	_	0.000	_	0.000	_	0.000	_	0.000
Subtotal Other	-	0.000		0.000	-	0.000		0.000		0.000
Agency Submission	-	\$0.000	-	\$0.260	-	\$0.260	-	\$0.260	-	\$0.260

### MTA STATEN ISLAND RAILWAY

### November Financial Plan 2014-2017

# Total Positions by Function and Department Non-Reimbursable/Reimbursable and Full-Time/Full Time Equivalents

FUNCTION/DE	PARTMENT	2012 Actual	2013 November Forecast	2014 Final Proposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
Administration							
Executive		14	13	13	13	13	13
General Office		6	6	6	6	6	6
Purchasing/Stores		6	6	6	6	6	6
	Total Administration	26	25	25	25	25	25
Operations							
Transportation		100	91	91	91	91	91
Maintenance							
Mechanical		41	43	43	43	43	43
Electronic/Electrical		8	15	15	15	15	15
Power/Signals		25	26	26	26	26	26
Maintenance of Way		45	46	46	46	46	46
Infrastructure		26	25	25	25	25	25
	Total Maintenance	145	155	155	155	155	155
Engineering/Capital							
Sandy Recovery		-	5	34	34	-	-
Public Safety Police							
Baseline Total Positions		271	276	305	305	271	271
Non-Reimbursable		268	268	268	268	268	268
Reimbursable		3	8	37	37	3	3
Total Full-Time Total Full-Time Equivalents		271	276	305	305	271	271

### MTA STATEN ISLAND RAILWAY November Financial Plan 2014-2017 Total Positions by Function and Occupation

FUNCTION/OCC	UPATIONAL GROUP	2012 Actual	2013 November Forecast	2014 Final Proposed Budget	2015	2016	2017
Administration							
Administration	Managers/Supervisors	13	14	14	14	14	14
	Professional, Technical, Clerical Operational Hourlies	13	11	11	11 -	11 -	11 -
	Total Administration	26	25	25	25	25	25
Operations							
	Managers/Supervisors	4	5	5	5	5	5
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	3	3	3	3	3	3
	Operational Hourlies	93	83	83	83	83	83
	Total Operations	100	91	91	91	91	91
Maintenance							
	Managers/Supervisors	13	8	8	8	8	8
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	1	3	3	3	3	3
	Operational Hourlies	131	144	144	144	144	144
	Total Maintenance	145	155	155	155	155	155
Engineering/Cap	oital (Sandy Recovery)						
	Managers/Supervisors	-	1	4	4	-	-
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	-	2	2	2	-	-
	Operational Hourlies	-	2	28	28	-	-
	Total Engineering/Capital	-	5	34	34	-	-
Public Safety							
	Managers/Supervisors Professional, Technical, Clerical Operational Hourlies						
	Total Public Safety	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total Positions							
	Managers/Supervisors	30	28	31	31	27	27
	Professional, Technical, Clerical	17	19	19	19	17	17
	Operational Hourlies	224	229	255	255	227	227
	Baseline Total Positions	271	276	305	305	271	271



# III. Addendum – Copies of Signed and Initialed Staff Summaries (web version only)

### **NOTICE CONCERNING THIS WEB-POSTED COPY**

The MTA Consolidated and agency staff summaries included in Section I and Section II of this web version of the MTA 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan Adoption Materials are in searchable format and hence do not include the signatures and initials that appear in the original documents.

This section provides scanned copies of those signed and initialed staff summaries. The page numbers found at the bottom of each scanned copy refer to the pages in the earlier sections of this volume where searchable formats of the staff summaries are situated.

Page 1 of 9

Subject	14 2017 Financial Blon
MTA 2014 Budget and 20 Department	14-2017 Financial Plan
Chief Financial Officer	
Department Head Name Robert E. Foran	
Department Head Signature	1
Project Manager/Division Douglas F. Johnson	Mead

Order	То	Date	Approval	Info	Other
1	Finance Comm.	12/16	C 1 7 7		741
2	Board	12/18			
-200,000 00				harmed and a	

Date	
December 16, 2013	
Vendor Name	
Contract Number	
Contract Manager Name	
Table of Contents Ref #	

	Interna	I Approva	ls
Order	Approval	Order	Approval
		1	Chief Financial Officer
		2	Legal
		3	Chief of Staff
		4	Chief Executive Officer

### Purpose:

To secure MTA Board (i) adoption of the accompanying 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan 2014-2017 ("November Plan" or "Plan"), which includes approving the 2013 Final Estimate and all Plan Adjustments (items below the baseline), and (ii) authorization of Budget and Plan adjustments, budget and cash management actions and other staff actions as set forth below in this Staff Summary.

### Discussion:

This document summarizes the November Plan presented to the Board for information purposes at the November Board meeting, which projects ending cash balances of \$212 million in 2013, \$106 million in 2014, \$44 million in 2015, \$61 million in 2016 with a projected cash deficit of \$191 million in 2017 (see attachment A).

### The November Plan

The November Plan, consistent with previous plans, is disciplined, totally transparent, and adheres to a financial strategy that includes three key elements: the continuous pursuit of recurring cost reductions, "net-zero" wage growth for represented employees, and biennial fare and toll increases. This Plan also seeks to preserve and enhance funding for the capital program, while addressing "uncontrollable" expenses, such as pension, health care, paratransit, debt service, energy and insurance.

This Plan features significantly lower fare increases than previously projected and new customer initiatives. It maintains the \$18 million in service investments proposed in July, funds critical operational and maintenance investments, contains increased support for the Capital Program, and makes additional investments to pay down unfunded pension and health & welfare liabilities, which will result in ongoing savings in the future. The November Plan includes favorable expense reestimates, cost reduction measures and debt-service management actions that combine with existing expense reduction actions to constrain expense growth in the 2014 Budget to only 1.96% over 2013.

### Changes from the July Plan

Consistent with the MTA Budget process, the November Plan updates the July Financial Plan with more current results, new developments and risks, and input from our Board, customers and other stakeholders. The 2013 July Plan provided a detailed look at 2014 in the form of the proposed 2014 Preliminary Budget. The July Plan included new and restored service and other customer enhancements, resources to improve operations through better maintenance, and additional financial support for the 2015–2019 Capital Program.

Page 2 of 9

The July Plan funded the local match to Federal funds for the Sandy repair and recovery projects as well as long-term resiliency projects. That Plan was in balance through 2014 with modest out-year deficits totaling \$240 million. Since July, there have been both favorable and unfavorable changes that, when combined, have improved the bottom line by a cumulative \$724 million over the Plan Period.

The favorable changes include:

- Higher passenger/toll revenues;
- · Higher real estate tax receipts;
- Lower health & welfare costs;
- Lower debt service;
- Lower pension costs; and
- · Higher paratransit savings.

Partially offsetting those results are:

- Higher overtime re-estimates;
- Lower PBT receipts; and
- Greater operational and maintenance needs.

Certain of these changes merit special discussion.

Higher Real Estate Receipts. The November Plan projects an increase from the July Plan in real estate tax receipts of \$287 million over the Plan Period. MTA's real estate tax revenues are mortgage recording tax and real property transfer tax revenues that do not provide the stability and predictability provided by property tax revenues. They are transactional fees assessed on real estate transactions that, because of their inherent lack of predictability, are problematic from a capital and operating budgeting perspective. This has been proven twice for real estate transactional revenues. The first time was in 1988 when MRT revenue was pledged by the MTA as security for a new bonding credit for the capital program. Based on a thorough analysis and forecast by recognized experts, bonds were rated and issued to a receptive investor base. These revenues proved to be so unreliable that the MTA refunded the bonds within three years. The second was in the early-2000s, when the MTA began increasingly to rely upon these revenues for its operating budget, foregoing fare/toll increases, as these revenues began to rise. By 2007, these annual revenues were approximately \$1.6 billion; however, by 2009, these revenues had fallen to less than \$400 million and were a major reason for the MTA's fiscal crisis in 2009. Solving this fiscal crisis required implementation of the PMT and MTA Aid, and agreed-upon fare/toll revenue increases of 10%, 7.5% and 7.5% in 2009, 2011 and 2013, respectively.

These transactional real estate revenues are increasing again and MTA is incorporating them into the Financial Plan carefully. While the Plan is reflecting the forecasted receipts in the budget, it is investing a portion of the projected receipts as one-time expenditures, which will provide annually recurring savings by reducing unfunded pension or OPEB liabilities, retiring unscheduled higher cost debt, or avoiding new debt with PAYGO funding. Use of these less-predictable revenues in such ways allows the MTA to reduce or eliminate the expenditures if the forecasted revenues are not fully realized without having to take drastic budget actions as we did in 2009 and 2010.

Higher Overtime Re-estimates. In 2010, the MTA responded to its fiscal crisis by implementing a number of cost savings initiatives that included an aggressive program to reduce overtime costs. This program has been captured within the overtime goals of subsequent Financial Plans. However, the MTA has not been able to meet those goals due in large part to uncontrollable factors, including weather incidents (e.g., Sandy, Irene, major storms) and emergency conditions. Other factors that contributed to the overages were the additional cost to perform regular maintenance while responding to Sandy-related work, major maintenance programs (e.g., FASTRACK and backlog reduction initiatives for signals, track and structures), as well as on-going employee availability and vacancy issues.

In retrospect, the original 2010 goals were not realistic, as was highlighted in a special report to the September Finance Committee. To that end, the November Plan includes a re-baselining of overtime based on additional analysis conducted subsequent to the report. The re-baselining, which now reflects levels that are more in line with documented/historical usage and overall coverage requirements, will provide greater accountability for overruns. Further analysis on overtime will be conducted and addressed in the coming months. It is expected that efficiencies can be identified that will result in realistic savings within this category.

Page 3 of 9

"Projected" biennial fare/toll revenue increases reduced to 4%. The MTA is cognizant of the impact that fare and toll increases have on its customers. Following the fare and toll increases of 2009, 2011 and 2013 of 10.0%, 7.5%, and 7.5%, respectively, this Plan reduces projected fare and toll increases for 2015 and 2017 to 4% over the two-year period, or approximately a 2% annual increase. While reducing the burden on MTA customers, this lower fare/toll increase will reduce revenues during the Plan Period by more than \$900 million; favorable re-estimates in revenues and a substantial increase in targeted savings efficiency initiatives described below make this possible.

Important Operational (including Service) and Maintenance Needs Funded. The November Plan makes investments in critical maintenance and operational work including fleet overhauls, necessary improvements to the right-of-way, and the upgrade of critical systems. These investments reflect a careful analysis of where new resources will deliver the greatest benefit. It also reflects the increasing operating budget impacts of new services as "Mega Projects" are completed.

This Plan maintains those investments first proposed in July, including \$76 million in operational and maintenance needs, \$18 million of new or restored service and service quality investments (detailed below), \$12 million in increased "platform" service to meet loading and headway guidelines, and \$11 million in additional customer enhancements. Included within these investments is the implementation of an Authority-wide Enterprise Asset Management initiative to protect and optimize our extensive infrastructure by promoting best standards and procedures. That system will also offer proactive maintenance, cost efficiencies, and tools for managing the life-cycle process of MTA's assets. NYCT will carry out a life-extending overhaul of R-46 cars, increased structural inspections and repairs, and water intrusion remediation. The LIRR will improve maintenance to rolling stock and elevators/escalators. Metro-North will purchase additional snow fighting equipment, and improve maintenance and cleanup of its right-of-way. MTA Bus will perform engine and structure upgrades and overhauls on 247 MCI series buses for purposes of extending their useful life. The Plan retains B&T's July-Plan funding of long-term restoration and mitigation projects resulting from Sandy.

The service investments that were identified with the Preliminary Budget and July Financial Plan in July (listed again below) are funded in the Plan and are being implemented by NYCT, LIRR and MNR, following, where required, the conclusion of the public hearing process. The service and service quality Investments are:

### NYCT Service:

- Increase G service to eight-minute headways 3 p.m. to 9 p.m.
- Add S93 service middays and evenings until 10 p.m.
- Extend M service to the Delancey Street-Essex Street station from the Myrtle Avenue station on weekends
- Add Q77 service on Sundays
- Extend the Bx24 to Hutchinson Metro Center from Westchester Square
- Restore service on the B37 along 3rd Avenue between Bay Ridge and Atlantic Avenue-Barclays Ctr. Station 6 a.m. to 11 p.m.
- Restore the B70 to 7th A venue
- Restore B8 service to Bay Ridge-95th Street R station at all times
- Implement a to-be-determined Select Bus Service route
- Restore Q31 service on weekends
- Restructuring Staten Island Eltingville area super express bus
- Restore M8 service on weekends
- Reroute the M100 in Northern Manhattan via Dyckman Street and 10th Avenue to serve the Sherman Creek neighborhood.
- Conduct a NYCT/MTA Bus Co-Op City bus study as a comprehensive review of existing bus operations and ridership
  in the vicinity of Co-op City to assess the reliability of existing service and where there may be opportunities for
  improved connectivity.

### NYCT Service Quality:

- Improved track cleaning (hiring of two additional crews)
- Additional improved station cleaning at heavily used stations/complexes in each borough (ten stations)
- Improved "A" Division service management at the Rail Control Center
- Modification of fare control areas in high priority areas and installation of remote gate control at 54 stations with a staffed booth on one side and no crossover capability for passengers
- Installation of cameras at ten key fare control areas to assist the NYPD in arresting MVM vandals and swipe sellers.

Page 4 of 9

### LIRR Service:

- Extend half hourly weekend service westbound and eastbound to Ronkonkoma Station
- Restore half hourly weekend service on the Port Washington Branch
- Add a new Ronkonkoma train to Farmingdale (4:09 p.m. from Penn Station) and a reverse train to Penn Station (7:00 p.m. from Farmingdale) on weekdays
- Restore the 4:37 p.m. weekday express train from Penn Station to Wantagh
- Restore the 4:57 p.m. weekday train from Penn Station to Freeport
- Add a new weekday train to Hicksville (8:22 p.m. from Penn Station)
- Extend summer season weekend service between Ronkonkoma and Greenport by ten weeks so that it runs from April to November.

### Metro-North Service Quality:

Expansion of real-time train status information at all New York State stations via LCD monitors that use cellular
connectivity. These monitors display the departure time, real-time train status, track information and station stops for
the next nine trains. At least the first three stations will be completed in 2013, with an average of ten stations to be
completed each year thereafter until the installation project is concluded in 2020.

The November Plan funds additional operational and maintenance needs totaling \$71 million, or \$217 million over the Plan Period: NYCT will expand its successful "FASTRACK" program; Metro-North will implement a comprehensive right-of-way infrastructure program and enhance maintenance of the GCT facility and systems; LIRR is also investing in track maintenance and replacing the oldest vehicles in its non-revenue fleet; MTA Bus is revising its Shop Overhaul Plan beginning in 2015 to perform engine upgrades, overhauls and structural enhancements on 247 MCI series buses to extend the useful life of these buses from 12 years to 15 years. In addition, NYCT is making additional "platform" service adjustments of \$10 million to meet loading and headway guidelines. The increased investments proposed here, when combined with those investments first proposed in July, total \$705 over the Plan Period.

During this Plan Period a number of MTA's new "Mega Projects" are targeted to begin operations. The first phase of the Second Avenue Subway will provide a new way to travel between the Upper East Side and Midtown's Broadway corridor and, upon completion of all phases, to Lower Manhattan, reducing congestion on the Lexington Avenue line by as much as 13%. The extension to the 7 line will serve the rapidly developing Far West Side of Manhattan. The new Fulton Center will ease transfers for thousands of daily customers, improve access to and from the complex, provide new connectivity to the new PATH station and the World Trade Center, enhance the resiliency of the system, as well as provide a magnificent new station in lower Manhattan. While these new services will benefit our customers, they will also increase our baseline operating expenses. The increasing operating budget impacts ("OBIs") associated with these capital projects as well as the ramp-up for East Side Access are included in this Plan. Annual OBIs increase from \$16 million in 2014 to \$194 million in 2017, for a total OBI of \$361 million over the Plan Period.

Support for Capital Program Increased. This Plan increases annual "Pay-As-You-Go" (PAYGO) funding by an additional \$40 million a year on top of the \$80 million increase included in the July Plan for a total of \$370 million beginning in 2015. This will serve as a "down payment" for the 2015-2019 Capital Program, providing \$2.96 billion over the expected eight-year expenditure period. Alternatively, this funding could be used to support \$6.5 billion in funding (\$5.2 billion in bonding capacity if used for debt service and \$1.3 billion of residual PAYGO). This amount continues to be derived primarily from debt service savings from the 2012 and 2013 refunding and lower re-estimates of interest rate and cash flow requirements.

New MTA Fare Reduction Efficiencies Established. The MTA continues to focus on cost control and finding new ways to do business more efficiently; in this Plan MTA savings targets have been increased substantially. To help fund the proposed fare and tolls reduction initiative, the MTA is increasing its annual recurring savings targets by \$50 million beginning in 2014, increasing by \$50 million each year for total annual savings of \$200 million by 2017, or a cumulative increase of \$500 million during the Plan Period. This will increase projected overall savings from the \$1.3 billion that was assumed in July, to \$1.5 billion by 2017. Initiatives are being identified that are expected to result in savings from the following targeted sources: prompt payment discounts, workers compensation efficiencies, energy efficiencies, further consolidations, additional procurement and inventory efficiencies, and employee benefit savings.

Page 5 of 9

Unfunded Pension Liability Addressed. Consistent with its increased emphasis on addressing previously considered "uncontrollable" costs, the MTA will continue to use non-recurring revenues, receipts or resources to make one-time payments toward long-term obligations to reduce annual expenses, minimizing pressure on future fares and tolls. The July Plan included an \$80 million investment to reduce the LIRR's unfunded pension liability funded by a non-recurring increase in real estate receipts, the result of a high volume of large transactions that occurred early this year. The July Plan also recommended the adoption of a policy of using monies remaining in the general reserve at year-end to reduce long-term obligations such as pension or health & welfare unfunded obligations, retire long-term debt or avoid new debt with PAYGO funding. The 2013 November Forecast captures the \$80 million investment that was made, applies the unused 2013 General Reserve and makes additional annual investments of \$30 million (relating to real estate revenues) beginning next year to further reduce the unfunded pension liability. Every dollar invested in the unfunded pension obligation results in a 7% return every year. Together, these investments will result in annual recurring savings that grow to over \$22 million by the end of the Plan Period, with increased savings thereafter.

Unfunded OPEB Liability Addressed. Other post-employment benefits, or OPEBs, are primarily healthcare costs for current and future retirees. Unlike with its pensions, MTA and other governmental entities are not required to fund amounts necessary to provide for the future healthcare costs of current and expected retirees, only the current costs. As required, the MTA funds only the annual cost for current retirees, approximately \$450 million in 2013; however, if MTA were to fully fund this future obligation, it would cost approximately \$2.3 billion a year. As disclosed in its audited financial statements, the MTA currently has an unfunded liability of \$17.8 billion. The NYS Comptroller has strongly encouraged governments to recognize these expenses and to set aside funds in trust to meet this obligation. MTA created a trust and has been setting aside funds each year for this purpose. Currently, it has \$300 million in its OPEB trust and another \$310 million in an OPEB reserve, held by the Treasurer for deposit into the trust. Based upon the projected contributions during the Plan Period, the amount held in these two accounts is expected to exceed \$1.1 billion by 2017.

**The "Bottom Line".** Taken in total, these re-estimates, changes and recommendations result in a significant net improvement to MTA's financial projections. The November Plan is balanced through 2016 (\$212 million in 2013, \$106 million in 2014, \$44 million in \$2015 and \$61 million in 2016) with a manageable deficit of \$191 million in 2017.

### Key Elements Remain Essential in Addressing Deficits

It should be noted that even with successful execution of these key elements, a deficit of \$191 million is projected for 2017 and large post-2017 deficits are looming.

Driving down costs through recurring expense reductions and efficiencies. The Plan continues the strategy developed in 2010 to "make every dollar count". Existing efficiency programs, combined with the additional cost reduction targets proposed in this Plan, will increase projected annual savings to \$1.5 billion by 2017. It is critical that MTA continue to increase its annual savings targets to minimize pressure on future fares and tolls and protect MTA's ability to make important investments in its capital program, operations and maintenance and customer service.

Much of MTA's efforts have focused on "controllable" expenses, primarily payroll, but also maintenance, operating and service contracts and materials and supplies. The operating budget impacts of the "Mega Projects" (Fulton Center, 7 West Extension, Second Avenue Subway, and East Side Access) are starting to put additional pressure on MTA's operating budgets. Nevertheless, controllable costs are projected to grow slightly less than 0.5% in 2014, with average growth over the Plan Period of 1.46%.

"Uncontrollable" costs, which continue to outpace inflation, are increasingly the focus of MTA's cost saving efforts. These costs, which include employee and retiree health care, paratransit, pensions, debt service, energy, and insurance, are driven by factors that are largely outside the control of the MTA. The Plan includes investments that will reduce the liabilities (and future expenses) for pensions and OPEB.

The growth of paratransit costs has been reduced significantly in recent years due to proactive management initiatives that have reduced unit costs and diverted customers to more efficient ADA-compliant modes of transportation, generating annual savings of over \$280 million. It is important to note that continuing to contain rapidly-growing paratransit costs is essential. Before these paratransit savings initiatives were begun, the subsidy for paratransit services was approaching that received by Metro-North and expenses were growing at 18% percent a year. Through these management actions, the paratransit expense budget is expected to grow by only 7% a year, a significant reduction but still much greater than the expense growth of other MTA services.



Page 6 of 9

Aggressive management of its debt portfolio has enabled MTA to capture savings from lower interest rates to reduce the burden of future capital programs on the farebox. The MTA continues to hedge its fuel purchases, which adds an element of certainty to those expenses. Insurance costs would be even higher were it not for the issuance of "catastrophe" bonds in place of higher cost insurance for a portion of the MTA's risk coverage. These and other management actions result in a MTA-wide expense growth that is under 2% in 2014.

Three years of "net-zero" wage growth. The November Plan baseline continues to capture three years of "net-zero" wage growth for represented employees. To achieve net zero, wage increases may be granted if offset by savings from work rules or other non-wage concessions. MTA is committed to this reasonable assumption, as non-represented employees have not had a raise in over four and a half years. To further place this net zero assumption in context, in 2012, the State's largest unions agreed to contracts that include three years of zero wage increases as well as contributions towards health care benefits. Similarly, this Plan assumes that the three "net-zero" contracts will be achieved through collective bargaining with MTA's unions.

Continue biennial fare/toll increases. As described earlier, the November Plan continues to project biennial fare/toll increases in 2015 and 2017, but at a lower increase of approximately 2% per year, which will be in line with projected rates of inflation. The 2015 fare/toll increase is projected to produce annualized revenue of \$268 million, while the 2017 increase will net \$283 million annualized. Consistent with the July Plan, a March 1st implementation for both the 2015 and 2017 increases is anticipated.

### Risks Identified in the November Plan

Despite an improved outlook, significant risks remain. Labor agreements currently open must include settlements with three years of net-zero wage growth. The failure to achieve this desired settlement would increase costs by approximately \$300 million per year going forward.

The Plan also assumes that State budget actions will reflect full remittance to the MTA of all funds collected on its behalf. While the MTA has been successful in the face of challenges to the Payroll Mobility Tax, there continues to be outside pressures on this funding source. Any modifications to this tax could adversely affect this vital MTA revenue stream. For example, if the tax were to be repealed in the suburban counties, MTA would lose approximately \$300 million per year.

If the MTA fails to achieve the three "net zero" labor settlement, or if the PMT were to be repealed for those counties outside of New York City, deficits would increase by approximately \$1.2 billion over the Plan Period. Either of those occurrences would require significant "one-shot" actions, increased fares/tolls or a reduction in the MTA's self-generated funding capacity of \$5.3 billion, which would be a devastating blow to the anticipated 2015-2019 Capital Program.

The finances of the MTA are highly dependent on the economy. While the regional economy continues to improve, though unevenly, the national economy has had difficulty gaining momentum and is growing at a rate much slower than typically expected at this stage of economic recovery.

Finally, the MTA faces long-term vulnerabilities. Increased operating costs associated with the "mega" projects reflected in this Plan rise to \$194 million by 2017; to the extent that significant new ridership does not follow, the relative burden on customers and taxpayers will increase. There has been little movement to negotiate a comprehensive budget plan in Washington and federal support for the upcoming MTA Capital Program remains uncertain. With two major weather events in two years, the importance of resiliency investments cannot be overstated and, given the competitive process to allocate resiliency funding within the region, some of these costs may fall to the MTA. As noted above, long-term costs such as pension and retiree health costs continue to grow. Consequently, the MTA must continue to set aside funds for these expenses while also building reserves to meet the cash flow needs of its day to day operations and unbudgeted, but foreseeable situations.

Page 7 of 9

### Recommendation:

It is recommended that the Board:

- Adopt the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and Four-Year Financial Plan 2014-2017 (November Plan), which
  includes approving the 2013 Final Estimate and all Plan Adjustments (items below the baseline). The approval of
  this Plan will supersede prior Board Plan approvals for this period.
- Authorize staff, under the guidance of the Chief Executive Officer and the Chief Financial Officer to take actions to implement the subsidy and other adjustments set forth in the Plan.
- Authorize staff to invest \$80 million in 2013 and \$30 million in 2014, and each year thereafter, to reduce the
  amount of unfunded pension liability associated with the "LIRR Additional Plan". These funds are from real estate
  transactional (MRT-1, MRT-2, Urban Tax) revenue projections that are in excess of previous Plan estimates.
  These additional revenues are considered "less certain" than other revenue streams; therefore, investments in
  2014 and beyond are predicated on the forecast for these revenues being met.
- Authorize staff to invest the unexpended 2013 general reserve to further reduce the unfunded pension liability associated with the "LIRR Additional Plan."
- Authorize staff to accelerate \$100 million in repayment to the "Capital Finance Fund" from 2016 to 2013.
- Authorize staff to make additional contributions to the Capital Program of \$60 million in 2014, and \$120 million in 2015, and each year thereafter. This brings total committed to capital contributions to \$60 million in 2014 and \$370 million annually thereafter.
- Authorize staff to use \$160 million of Pay as You Go (PAYGO) funding to help fund the local share of costs for recovery and resiliency from Superstorm Sandy.
- Authorize technical adjustments to MTA budgets and forecasts of a non-material nature in the February Plan.
- Authorize adjustment of MTA budgets and forecasts to reflect labor settlements approved from time to time by the Board.
- Approve additional budget and cash management actions, as has been done in past budget adoptions, as further described below:

### Advance of Bridges and Tunnels Operating Surplus

As has been done on previous occasions, the Board is requested to authorize Bridges and Tunnels to advance to MTA and NYC Transit, to the extent funds are available, all or part of the estimated operating surplus for the year 2014, when and as directed by the Chief Executive Officer, the Chief Financial Officer, or their designees.

### Uses of MTA MRT-2 Corporate Account Monies

Unlike many other forms of intergovernmental aid, these subsidy monies, by statute, can be allocated at the Board's discretion. It is recommended that the Board authorize that these funds be used as set forth in the Plan, authorize staff under direction of the Chief Executive Officer, the Chief Financial Officer or their designees, to administer these funds in a manner consistent with the Plan, and to temporarily help stabilize cash-flow requirements. As in the past, the advance of funds to the MTA and its affiliates and subsidiaries to stabilize cash-flow requirements may be made, provided that such advances are repaid prior to the end of the fiscal year in which made.

Page 8 of 9

### Uses of Payroll Mobility Tax (and Replacement Funds) and MTA Aid

Like the MRT-2 Corporate Account moneys, these subsidy moneys, by statute, can be allocated at the Board's discretion. It is recommended that the Board authorize that the revenues from the PMT (and Replacement Funds) be released as needed: (i) for pledged revenues by MTA to secure and be applied to the payment of bonds to be issued in the future, to fund capital projects of MTA, its subsidiaries, and MTA New York City Transit and its subsidiary and (ii) to pay capital costs, including debt service of MTA, its subsidiaries, and MTA New York City Transit and its subsidiary. It is further recommended that the Board authorize that subject to the provisions of any such pledge, or in the event there is no such pledge, the PMT Revenues be used by MTA to pay for costs, including operating costs of MTA, its subsidiaries and MTA New York City Transit and its subsidiary, and that the Chief Executive Officer, the Chief Financial Officer, or their designees be authorized to release these funds as needed in any of these areas described above.

Further, it is recommended that the Board authorize that the revenues in the MTA Aid Trust Account (derived from four fees and taxes imposed in the Metropolitan Commuter Transportation District - a supplemental motor vehicle license fee, a supplemental motor vehicle registration fee, a tax on medallion taxicab rides, and a supplemental tax on passenger car rentals) be released as needed and used as pledged revenues by MTA or pledged to the Triborough Bridge and Tunnel Authority to secure debt of MTA Bridges and Tunnels. Further subject to the provisions of such pledge, or in the event there is no such pledge, it is recommended that the Chief Executive Officer, the Chief Financial Officer or their designees be authorized to direct the release of these funds to be used by MTA for the payment of operating and capital costs of the MTA, its subsidiaries, and MTA New York City Transit and its subsidiary.

### Inter-Agency Loans

The Board is requested to authorize the Chief Executive Officer, the Chief Financial Officer, or their designees, acting under Section1266 (6-a) of the Public Authorities Law, to enter into inter-agency loan agreements among the MTA and its affiliates and subsidiaries. This authorization would allow the temporary movement of funds among agencies to meet cash flow requirements for operating or capital purposes resulting from a mismatch between the receipt of subsidies and other monies and cash flow needs. The statute requires that any such interagency loans be repaid no later than the end of the next succeeding calendar year.

### Use of Stabilization Reserve: Provision for Prompt Payment of Contractual Obligations

In 1996, the Board approved the establishment of a Stabilization Reserve, to be held by the MTA Treasurer (the "Treasurer"), to stabilize MTA Agencies' cash flow requirements. The fund consists of two accounts, the MTA New York City Transit Account (the "Transit Account") and the MTA Commuter Railroad Account (the "Commuter Railroad Account"). The Board is requested to authorize the use of any balances in such accounts, plus any amounts authorized to be transferred to such accounts, to meet the cash flow requirements of MTA New York City Transit and the MTA Commuter Railroads and to authorize MTA New York City Transit to pay to the Treasurer for deposit in the Transit Account such amounts as it deems necessary to accomplish the purpose thereof, consistent with this Plan; and the Treasurer, subject to the approval of the Chief Executive Officer, the Chief Financial Officer or their designees, to pay into the Commuter Railroad Account, such amounts as are deemed necessary to accomplish the purpose thereof, consistent with this Plan. The Treasurer, upon request of MTA New York City Transit, shall pay to NYCT such amounts as are necessary to meet cash flow requirements of NYCT and as authorized by the Chief Executive Officer, the Chief Financial Officer, or their designees, shall transfer from the Commuter Railroads. The Treasurer shall also use such funds as from time to time may be necessary or convenient to timely make debt service payments on MTA bonds.



Page 9 of 9

Government Accounting Standards Board (GASB) Contributions

In June 2008, the MTA approved the establishment of the "MTA Retiree Welfare Benefits Trust" ("OPEB Trust") to govern the administration and investment of the OPEB trust assets. Through 2013, \$300 million was moved into the trust. The Treasurer will continue to hold the remaining funds set aside in discrete sub-accounts that comprise the GASB Account. Moreover, the MTA and its Agencies are expected to make contributions of over \$100 million as set forth in the 2014 Budget to the GASB Account in 2014 (with additional contributions in the out-years of the Plan). The Treasurer is authorized to use the GASB accounts to fund intra-agency loans as well as interagency loans. If an agency uses its own GASB funds to meet 2014 cash flow needs, the amounts withdrawn in 2014 must be paid back by December 31, 2016. If the GASB funds are used as inter-agency loans in 2014, they would be subject to repayment no later than December 31, 2015, consistent with the Inter-Agency Loan provision described above.



Page 1 of 2

Subject	
B&T 2014 Budget and 2014-20:	L7 Financial Plan Adoption ,
Department	
Office of the Chief Financial Off	Icer
Department Head Name	
Don Spero	
Department Head Signature	
Project Manager Name	
Dore Abrams	

1	B&T Committee	10116110			
	DOLL COLLECT	12/16/13	X		
-	Finance Committee	12/16/13	×		
3	MTA Board	12/18/13	X	-	

	Internal	Appro	vals
Order	Approval	Order	Approval
3	President -		VP Staff Services
2	Executive Vice President		VP Procurement & Materials
	General Counsel	1	VP Labor Relations
	VP Operations		VP & Chief Engineer

	1		Internal App			T	Y
Order	Approval	Order	Approval	Order	Approval	Order	Approval
1	Chief Financial Officer		Chief Technology Officer		Chief Health & Safety Officer		Other
	Chief Security Officer		Chief Maintenance Officer		Chief EEO Officer		

### PURPOSE:

To secure MTA Board adoption of the MTA Bridges and Tunnels' (B&T) 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

### DISCUSSION:

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget, which is consistent with information presented to the Board in November, provides sufficient funding to maintain B&T's planned service levels, as well as MTA's commitment to provide safe, reliable and efficient transportation service to the metropolitan New York region. The baseline projections that follow do not include the impacts of toll increases which are carried below—the—line in the MTA Consolidated Financial Plan.

B&T estimates that for 2013 and 2014 combined, \$2,416.1 million will be provided in baseline net operating income.

### 2013 NOVEMBER FORECAST-BASELINE

The 2013 November Forecast projects \$1,652.5 million in non-reimbursable revenues, of which \$1,628.8 million is from Toll Revenue. Total non-reimbursable expenses before depreciation and other post-employment benefits are projected to be \$431.7 million, consisting of \$226.4 million in labor expenses and \$205.3 million in non-labor expenses. Total Support to Mass Transit is projected to be \$975.0 million. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 1,746, including 1,658 non-reimbursable positions and 88 reimbursable positions.



Page 2 of 2

### 2014 FINAL PROPOSED BUDGET-BASELINE

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget projects \$1,665.7 million in non-reimbursable revenues, of which \$1,649.5 million is from Toll Revenue. Total non-reimbursable expenses before depreciation and other post-employment benefits are projected to be \$470.5 million, consisting of \$244.0 million in labor expenses and \$226.5 million in non-labor expenses. Total Support to Mass Transit is projected to be \$901.9 million. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 1,746, including 1,658 non-reimbursable positions and 88 reimbursable positions.

### MAJOR PROGRAMMATIC INITIATIVES

- Programs to increase E-ZPass usage:
  - > E-ZPass On-The-Go: This program enables customers to purchase a prepaid E-ZPass tag and account kit in the cash toll lanes at each facility. To date, more than 253,000 tags and account kits have been sold.
  - MTA Reload Card: Introduced in February 2012, this initiative makes it easier for customers to replenish their E-ZPass account with cash. To date, more than 73,000 cards have been issued to customers and approximately 14% of total cash replenishments are currently made using the reload cards.
  - > E-ZPass Pay Per Trip: This initiative was launched in November 2012 and enables customers to set up an E-ZPass account without a pre-paid balance by debiting their checking account through an Automated Clearinghouse (ACH) deduction on days when tolls are posted. To date, over 17,000 account holders have signed up for this initiative.
- All Electronic Tolling Pilot at the Henry Hudson Bridge: The implementation of cashless tolling at the gateless facility began on November 10, 2012. All motorists are able to use any lane to drive through the toll plaza without stopping. There is no change for drivers who use E-ZPass. For customers without an E-ZPass tag, an image is taken of their license plate and the registered driver receives a bill in the mail. The data collected from this pilot will be used to evaluate and guide future toll collection and toll plaza reconstruction plans. Thus far, the equipment and technology have met expectations, with the readable photo image rate at nearly 100%. The revenue collection rate is also nearly 100%, through a combination of tolls collected through the billing process and fees assessed and collected for late payment.
- E-ZPass Tag Replacement Program: This program, which began toward the end of 2010 and will continue through
  the financial plan period, ensures that tags are replaced before the tag components expire, greatly decreasing the
  possibility that customers will experience tag performance problems. To date, more than 1.4 million tags have
  been replaced.

### IMPACT ON FUNDING

The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan 2014-2017, which are presented in the attached tables, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan.

### RECOMMENDATION

It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt the 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017 for MTA Bridges and Tunnels.



Subject	
MTACC 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 F	inancial Plan Adoption
Department	
Office of the Chief Financial Officer	30
Department Head Name	
Anthony D'Amico	
Department Head Signature	
Project Manager Name	*:
Laurie Lombardi	

Date				
December 3, 2013				
Vendor Name	-		***************************************	
NA				
Contract Number				
NA .				
Contract Manager Name	 			
NA				
Table of Contents Ref#				
NA		-		

Board Action							
Order	То	Date	Approval	Info	Other		
1	Finance Committee	12/16/13	X				
2 .	MTA Board	12/18/13	X				

	Internal	Approvals	
Order	Approval	Order	Approval
h	President MTACC		
WE	Executive VP .		•
	Chief Financial Officer		

Purpose:

To secure MTA Board adoption of the MTA Capital Construction's (MTACC) 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

Discussion:

MTACC costs are 100 percent reimbursable from the MTA Capital Program. The Financial Plan contains costs that are non-project specific and are for the provision of company-wide construction support from specialty contractors and oversight agencies. The 2013 November Forecast and the 2014 Final Proposed Budget project a staffing level of 140.

2013 November Forecast:

MTACC projects 2013 reimbursable expenses of \$34.4 million. Non-labor costs are projected at \$7.6 million. Approximately \$1.4 million of those costs are required to fund audits of quarterly chargebacks and All-Agency Protective Liability (AAPL) insurance. Monies are also budgeted for risk management software, federal mentoring program, archeological and environmental services, reimbursement of NYCT for administrative support staff and services, and miscellaneous office costs.

2014 Final Proposed Budget:

MTACC projects 2014 expenses of \$35.2 million. The 2014 Final Proposed Budget contains non-labor costs projected at \$7.5 million. Similar to the 2013 November Forecast, non-labor costs include funding for audits of quarterly chargebacks and AAPL insurance, as well as reimbursement of NYCT for administrative support staff and services, temporary services to support project controls, change orders and claims management, legal and engineering services, employee training, the federal mentoring program, and costs for communications and computer equipment.

Impact on Funding:

The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017, which are presented in the attached tables, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan.

Recommendations:

It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt the 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017 for the MTA Capital Construction Company.

Page 1 of 3

Subject LIRR 2014 Budget & 2014-2017 Financial Plan Adoption	December 4, 2013
Department Office of Management & Budget	Vendor Name
Department Head Name Gerard E. Ring	Contract Number
Department Head Signature	Contract Manager Name
Project Manager Name	Table of Contents Ref #

		Board A	ction				Inter	rnal Approv	als
Order	То	Date	Approval	Info	Other	Order	Approval	Order	Approval
1	MNR & LIRR Committee		- x			- 3	President		VP Svc Ping Tech & CPM
2	Finance Committee		х				Exec Vice President		VP Mkt Dev & Public Affairs
3	MTA Board		×				Sr. VP Operations		General Counsel
							VP Labor Relations	2	VP & CFO WY
				Ir	ternal App	rovals (co	nt.)		
Order			Order	er Approval		Order	Approval	Order	Approval
1	Exec Dir Mgmt & E	Sudget #						1	

Purpose

To request MTA Board adoption of the MTA Long Island Rail Road's (MTA LIRR) 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014 – 2017.

### Discussion

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget, which is consistent with information presented to the Board in November, provides funding to maintain the MTA's commitment to provide safe, reliable and efficient commuter rail service to the metropolitan New York region. In addition, funding is provided to support key customer oriented initiatives. The baseline projections, which are outlined below, reflect continued financial savings from non-service related budget reduction initiatives that were included in the MTA Long Island Rail Road's budget during prior financial plans. However, the MTA Long Island Rail Road's baseline budget excludes certain items that are captured "below-the-line" in the MTA Consolidated Financial Plan: fare increases, unidentified MTA efficiencies, MTA re-estimates and policy actions and service investments. These impacts will be presented as part of MTA consolidated materials.

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget provides sufficient funding to maintain the LIRR's commitment to safe, secure, and reliable transportation and customer service. Achievement of on-time-performance and other operating goals is made possible through investments in reliability centered maintenance for rolling stock to ensure fleet availability and maintenance of the right-of way to maintain a state of good repair.

Additionally, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget includes funding for new needs, investments, and initiatives proposed in the July 2013 Financial Plan as follows:

- Increases in normal "platform" service for Montauk Summer Service and to events at Barclays Center
- Developing an Enterprise Asset Management System for right-of-way assets
- Implementing enhanced third rail safety procedures
- Establishing a customer-only waiting area in Jamaica Station, modeled after Penn Station

This plan also includes an additional overtime expense based on analyses performed in accordance with the presentation of a special report to the Finance Committee in September. Accordingly, overtime now reflects levels more in line with documented/historical usage and overall coverage requirements. Most of the operating budget plan-to-plan increases in overtime (approximately \$1.6 million in 2013, \$6.9 million in 2014, \$5.9 million in 2015, \$6.1 million in 2016 and \$6.5 million 2017), are attributable to this review.

### 2013 November Forecast - Baseline

Non-Reimbursable/Reimbursable expenses for the 2013 November Forecast before non-cash liability adjustments total \$1,541.9 million. This is comprised of \$1,311.6 million of Non-Reimbursable expenses and \$230.3 million Reimbursable expenses. The total Non-Reimbursable/Reimbursable revenue for the 2013 November Forecast is \$930.6 million. This is comprised of \$700.3 million of Non-Reimbursable revenue and \$230.3 million of Reimbursable revenue.

The Non-Reimbursable revenue for the 2013 November Forecast of \$700.3 million includes Passenger Revenue projections of \$631.2 million and \$69.1 million in other revenue from advertising, rental fees, special services and reimbursement for Sandy related costs. The Farebox revenue is based on a projected annual ridership of 83.2 million passengers.

Excluding non-cash liability adjustments, Non-Reimbursable expenses for the 2013 November Forecast totals \$1,311.6 million. Including non-cash liability adjustments, total Non-Reimbursable expenses for the 2013 November Forecast increases to \$1,718.4 million. The cash adjustments for non-cash items and timing of expenses/receipts total \$386.2 million. The resulting Net Cash Deficit is projected to be \$631.9 million in 2013.

Total Non-Reimbursable headcount is 6,134 positions. Total Reimbursable headcount is 767 positions.

### 2014 Final Proposed Budget - Baseline

Non-Reimbursable/Reimbursable expenses for the 2014 Final Proposed Budget before non-cash liability adjustments are \$1,674.9 million, comprised of \$1,394.8 million of Non-Reimbursable expenses and \$280.1 million of Reimbursable expenses. The total Non-Reimbursable/Reimbursable revenue for the 2014 Final Proposed Budget is \$978.8 million, comprised of \$698.7 million of Non-Reimbursable revenue and \$280.1 million of Reimbursable revenue.

The Non-Reimbursable revenue for the 2014 Final Proposed Budget of \$698.7 million includes Passenger Revenue projections of \$644.3 million and \$54.4 million in other revenue from advertising, rental fees, and special services. The Farebox revenue is based on a projected annual ridership of 83.9 million passengers.

Excluding non-cash liability adjustments, Non-Reimbursable expenses for the 2014 Final Proposed Non-Reimbursable Budget total \$1,394.8 million. Including non-cash liability adjustments, total Non-Reimbursable expenses for the 2014 Final Proposed Non-Reimbursable Budget increases to \$1,792.8 million. Cash adjustments for non-cash items and timing of expenses/receipts total \$357.0 million. The resulting Net Cash Deficit is projected to be \$737.1 million in 2014.

The Non-Reimbursable expense budget, before non-cash liability adjustments, of \$1,394.8 million is comprised of \$978.5 million in labor expenses (payroll and benefits), which represent 70 percent of total expenses. The balance of the expenses are non-payroll and are related to the operation and maintenance of the fleet and infrastructure, with expenses allocated for electric power and fuel of \$133.8 million, materials & supplies of \$126.4 million, professional and maintenance services contracts of \$111.0 million and all other costs of \$45.1 million.

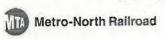
Total Non-Reimbursable headcount is 6,159 positions of which approximately 91 percent are in the operating departments. Total Reimbursable headcount is 794 positions. The increase in headcount over the 2013 November Forecast is attributable to major new needs, investments, and both operating and capital initiatives.

### Impact on Funding

The 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan 2014 – 2017, which are presented in the attached schedules, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan.

### Recommendation

It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt the MTA Long Island Rail Road's 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014 – 2017.



Subject
MNR 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan Adoption

Department
Budget

Department Head Name
Joseph Pavone

Department Head Signature

Project Manager Name

Date December 5, 2013	
Vendor Name	
Contract Number	
Contract Manager Name	
Table of Contents Ref#	

Board Action							
Order	То	Date	Approval	Info	Other		
1	MNR&LIRR Comm. Mtg.	12/17					
2	MTA Fin. Comm.	12/17					
3	MTA Board Mtg.	12/19					

	Interna	l Approvals	
Order ,	Approval	Order	Approval
3 1	President		Budget
	VP Operations		VP Capital Programs
2 /	VP Finance & IT		Engr/Const
11	Controller	S Experimental Manager	Project Reporting

Internal Approvals (cont.)							
Order	Approval	Order	Approval	Order	Approval	Order	Approval
	VP Planning & Development		Corporate & Public Affairs		Labor Relations		General Counsel
	Press		VP Human Resources		Human Resources		Other

Purpose

To secure MTA Board adoption of the MTA Metro-North Railroad's (MNR) 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan 2014-2017.

Discussion:

The November 2014-2017 Financial Plan includes the resources to support Metro-North's mission to provide safe, secure and reliable transportation service to its customers and incorporates several strategic investments that will enable the Railroad to achieve its core performance goals and reduce operating risk. These investments address strategic priorities to improve safety and create a culture of safe work, continue Maintenance of Way infrastructure improvements, institute a Maintenance of Way organizational change, reorganize forces to improve customer service and facility maintenance at GCT and outlying locations, and invest in resources to hire and train all new employees company wide. In addition to these areas of focus, the Financial Plan incorporates programs that improve service reliability, and enhance customer service delivery, convenience and communication. (Cost projections do not include the estimated impacts from additional service investments in New York State which will be presented as part of MTA consolidated materials).

2013 November Forecast-Baseline

The 2013 non-reimbursable forecast reflects revenues totaling \$693.6 million, including \$621.3 million of farebox revenues and \$72.3 million in other operating revenue. Total operating expense projections of \$1,373.4 million consist of labor costs of \$731.8 million, non-labor costs of \$351.9 million and non-cash accruals of \$289.8 million for Depreciation (\$224.8 million), Other Post-Employment Benefits (\$62.1 million) and Environmental Remediation (\$2.9 million). After including additional cash adjustment requirements of \$12.9 million, the projected net cash deficit is \$402.9 million of which \$306.6 million represents the MTA share and \$96.3 million the ConnDOT share. Projected reimbursable expenses of \$164.8 million are fully offset by capital reimbursements. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 6,478 and include 5,900 non-reimbursable positions and 578 reimbursable positions.

2014 Final Proposed Budget-Baseline

The 2014 final proposed non-reimbursable budget reflects revenues totaling \$716.5 million. Farebox Revenue of \$660.1 million is supported by ridership growth of 1.6% (85.9 million total riders) and a State of Connecticut fare increase of

The legal name of MTA Metro-North Railroad is Metro-North Commuter Railroad Company

5.04% in 2013, and 1.0% in 2015 through 2018. Other Operating Revenue of \$56.4 million reflects GCT net retail revenues, advertising, commissary operations and outlying station & parking revenue. Total Operating Expense projections of \$1,421.4 million consist of labor costs of \$758.5 million, non-labor costs of \$366.8 million and non-cash accruals of \$296.1 million which are comprised of: Depreciation (\$227.2 million), Other Post-Employment Benefits (\$65.1 million) and Environmental Remediation (\$3.8 million). After additional cash adjustments of \$60.3 million, the projected net cash deficit is \$469.1 million of which \$372.0 million represents the MTA share and \$97.1 million the ConnDOT share. Projected reimbursable expenses of \$190.8 million are fully offset by capital reimbursements. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 6,583 and include 6,005 non-reimbursable positions and 578 reimbursable positions.

### Major Programmatic Initiatives

Improve Safety and Create a Culture of Safe Work – by improving operational and employee safety, and continuing efforts to create a culture of safe work:

- Improve roadway worker protection with state of the art Enhanced Employee Protection System (EEPS)
- Staff an incident investigation team that will have responsibility over operational incidents and close calls
- Develop a more structured risk assessment program that will conduct root cause analysis
- Increase Safety and Security Dept. field support for operating districts

### Continue Maintenance of Way Infrastructure Improvement Program

- Right-of-Way Track Improvement Program includes in-depth testing and inspection, track and drainage improvements, tie replacement, and fencing repairs for Metro-North's entire territory
- Maintenance of Way Track Maintenance and Inspection Program
- Re-organization Strategy for Grand Central Terminal and Maintenance of Way Facilities

### Training

Invest additional resources to hire and train all new employees companywide to meet higher levels of attrition, ensure a properly trained workforce, support expanded MofW training and efforts to enhance the diversity of the workforce

### Ridership

2014-2017 ridership is projected to grow approximately 1.6% annually with growth across all commuter lines and assumes no fare increase in New York State, and an approved fare increases in the State of Connecticut of 5.04% in 2014, with annual increases of 1.0% in 2015 through 2018.

### Improved Service Reliability with new M8's

Through 2013, approximately 300 of the 405 new M-8 cars will be in service with the remaining cars arriving in 2014. Includes the resources necessary to support them, and the effect of the retirement of the old NHL electric cars.

### On-going Infrastructure Improvements and Maintenance Programs

Includes improvements in snow removal capability, additional Hot Bearing/Wheel Impact Load Detection systems, emergency generators, the continuation of locomotive overhauls, and IT Infrastructure updates.

### Customer Service initiatives are underway that improve customer communication and convenience

Cyclical station inspection, maintenance and enhancement programs; joint commuter railroad replacement of onboard Ticket Issuing Machines (TIMs) that support credit/debit payment; customer information monitors and platform signage at New York State outlying stations; improvements to the Public Address Systems including a new system at New Haven station and; improvements to the Integrated Voice Response Customer Call-in System with enhanced call routing

**2013 Budget Reduction Initiatives** were enacted that will continue in the 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan. These initiatives average \$8 million in annual savings starting in 2014 and include lower consumption of inventory and supplies, increase in GCT retail revenue, and a reduction of contract service costs.

Impact on Funding: The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017, which are presented in the attached schedules, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan

Recommendation: It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt MTA Metro-North Railroad's 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017

Page 1 of 2

Subject	
MTA HQ 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financia	ıl Plan
Adoption	
Department	
Chief Financial Officer	
Department Head Name	
Robert E. Foran, Chief Financial Officer	
Department Head Signature	
MM	
Project Manager/Division Head	
Chestophi Han	

 	9789

		Board A	ction		
Order	То	Date	Approval	Info	Other
1	Finance	12/16			
2	Board	12/18			-
				E 1	

	Internal	Approva	als
Order	Approval	Order	Approval
	Executive Director		Office of Civil Rights
	Chief Operating Officer	1	Legal D
	Chief Financial Officer		Procurement
2	Chief of Staff	~	Administrator

### Purpose:

To secure MTA Board adoption of the Metropolitan Transportation Authority Headquarters 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

### Discussion:

The 2013 Final Proposed Budget, which is consistent with information presented to the Board in November, provides sufficient funding to maintain MTA Headquarters' operations, which includes Policy and Oversight, Consolidated Functions, the Business Service Center (BSC), and MTA Security, including the MTA Police Department. The baseline projections that follow exclude any below-the-line items captured in the MTA Consolidated Financial Plan.

### 2013 November Forecast - Baseline:

The 2013 November Forecast Baseline Deficit of \$429.8 million includes total Non-Reimbursable Operating Revenues of \$62.5 million and total expenses before depreciation and other post-employment benefits of \$349.4 million, consisting of \$209.8 million in labor expenses and \$139.5 million in non-labor expenses. Total Capital and Other Reimbursements are projected to be \$71.9 million. Total reimbursable labor expenses are \$61.1 million and non-labor expenses are \$10.8 million. Cash Adjustments prior to depreciation and OPEB obligation are favorable by \$103.2 million, reflecting advertising revenue receipts reassigned from the agencies to MTA Headquarters.

The Baseline Cash Deficit is projected to be \$183.7 million. Total end-of-year positions are projected to be 1,722, including 1,672 non-reimbursable positions and 50 reimbursable positions.

### 2014 Final Proposed Budget - Baseline:

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget Baseline Deficit of \$445.0 million includes Total Non-Reimbursable Operating Revenues of \$57.2 million and total expenses before depreciation and other post-employment benefits of \$369.0 million, consisting of \$214.5 million in labor expenses and \$154.5 million in non-labor expenses. Capital and Other Reimbursements are projected to be \$80.3 million. Total reimbursable labor expenses are \$63.9 million and non-labor expenses are \$16.4 million. Cash Adjustments prior to depreciation and OPEB obligation are unfavorable by \$14.8 million, reflecting Headquarters' Operating Capital needs of \$72.0 million, and Headquarters' relocation costs, which are partially offset by advertising revenue receipts reassigned from the agencies to MTA Headquarters.



The Baseline Cash Deficit is projected to be \$326.6 million. Total end-of-year positions are projected to be 1,765, including 1,704 non-reimbursable positions and 61 reimbursable positions.

Major Programmatic Initiatives/Investments:

- IT "cloud" system for continuous e-mail service during major disasters and for other critical public applications.
- Evaluation of "Procure-to-Pay" process to improve efficiency and effectiveness.
- Evaluation of business processes for operating and capital cost savings and increased revenue generation potential.
- Increase police presence on the Metro North Railroad's New Haven Line, which is the most heavily traveled and fastest growing line within the Agency's service territory.
- Upgrade BSC hardware and software to ensure uninterrupted operation of critical MTA information systems.

**Budget Reduction Initiative:** 

Streamlining costs in maintenance and other operating contracts and professional services contracts result in savings of \$5.1 million in 2013, \$3.7 million in 2014, and \$2.9 million every year thereafter.

**Impact on Funding:** 

The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan 2014-2017, which are presented in the attached tables, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan.

Recommendation:

It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt the MTA Headquarters' 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

Subject:
MTA 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial
Plan Adoption

Department
MTA Inspector General

Department Head Name
Barry L. Kluger

Department Head Signature

Project Manager/Division Head

Date	
December 3, 2013	
Vendor Name	
Contract Number	
Contract Manager Name	 
Table of Contents Ref #	

		Board A	Action		
Order	То	Date	Approval	Info	Other
1	Finance Comm.	12/16	X		
2	Board	12/18	X		

	Internal Appro	ovals	
Order	Approval	Order	Approval
	Executive Director		7
	Budgets and Financial Mgmt		
			,

Purpose:

To secure MTA Board adoption of the MTA Inspector General's 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

### Discussion:

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget provides sufficient funding to maintain the MTA Office of the Inspector General's operations.

### 2013 November Forecast - Baseline

Total Capital and Other Reimbursements are projected to be \$14.1 million. Total reimbursable labor expenses are \$10.3 million and non-labor expenses are \$3.7 million.

### 2014 Final Proposed Budget - Baseline

Total Capital and Other Reimbursements are projected to be \$13.7 million. Total reimbursable labor expenses are \$10.7 million and non-labor expenses are \$2.9 million.

### Impact on Funding

The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan 2014-2017, which are presented in the attached tables, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan.

### Recommendation:

It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt the MTA Inspector General's 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.



Subject FMTAC 2014 Budget & 2014-2017 Financial Plan Adoption	
Department	
Risk and Insurance Management	
Department Head Name	
James Henly, General Counsel	
Department Head Signature	
Project Manager Name	
Laureen Coyne, Director Risk and Insurance Mgmt	

Date		
December 4, 2013		
Vendor Name		
N/A		
Contract Number		-
N/A	3:	- 4
Contract Manager Name	1 .	
N/A		5 1
Table of Contents Ref#		53169
N/A		

To	Date	Approval	Info	Other
Finance Committee	12/16	×		* .
Board	12/18	х		
	Finance Committee	To Date Finance Committee 12/16	Finance Committee 12/16 X	Finance Committee 12/16 x

Order	Approval ,	Approva Order	
		Oruel	Approval
	Risk and Insurance Management		
2	Legal S		
	an in		

### Purpose

To secure MTA Board adoption of the MTA First Mutual Transportation Assurance Company's (FMTAC) 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

### Discussion

FMTAC generates a net cash deficit of zero and has no impact on MTA cash balances. FMTAC cash reserves are separate and distinct from MTA and are necessary to maintain the appropriate capital and reserve levels pursuant to the State of New York Insurance guidelines.

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget, which is consistent with information presented to the Board in November, provides sufficient resources to address the challenges related to insurance and risk management of the MTA. This is accomplished by maximizing the efficiency and flexibility of the insurance programs while minimizing costs to the MTA and its subsidiaries.

### 2013 November Forecast-Baseline

Total operating revenues are projected at \$0.180 million. Total operating expenses are projected to be \$5.5 million, resulting in a net deficit of \$5.3 million.

### 2014 Final Proposed Budget-Baseline

Total operating revenues are projected at \$0.182 million. Total operating expenses are projected to be \$2.8 million, resulting in a net deficit of \$2.6 million.

### Impact of Funding

The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan 2014-2017, which are presented in the attached tables, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan.

### Recommendation

It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt MTA First Mutual Transportation Assurance Company's 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

New York City Transit

Page 1 of 2

Subject
NYCT 2014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan Adoption

Department
Office of Management & Budget

Department Head Name
Aaron Stern

Department Head Signature

Project Manager Name

Date December 4, 2013	3
Vendor Name NA	
Contract Number NA	
Contract Manager Name NA	
Table of Contents Ref #	

Order	To	Date	Approval	lnfo	Other
1	TA Committee		Х		
2	Finance Committee		х		
3	MTA Board		х		
. 3	MTA Board		x		-

	Internal	Approvals	
Order	Approval	Order	Approval
1	OMB - Director M		
2	Executive VP M3		
3	President AMO		
			+

Purpose

To secure MTA Board adoption of MTA New York City Transit's 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

### **Discussion**

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget, which is consistent with information presented to the Board in November, provides sufficient funding to support MTA New York City Transit's planned service levels, as well as MTA's commitment to provide safe, reliable and efficient transportation service to the metropolitan New York region. The baseline projections that follow for MTA New York City Transit include several new programmatic initiatives and support for current projects. Projections also capture reductions in projected paratransit costs and savings from several re-estimates, most notably from projected lower power prices, health & welfare rates and pension expenses. NYCT projections do not include the estimated impacts from projected fare increases, unidentified MTA efficiencies, MTA re-estimates and policy actions. These impacts will be presented as part of MTA consolidated materials.

### 2013 November Forecast-Baseline

Total operating revenues are projected at \$4.548 billion, including \$4.027 billion of farebox revenues. Total operating expenses are projected to be \$6.917 billion, consisting of labor costs of \$5.225 billion and non-labor expenses of \$1.692 billion. Non-cash depreciation expense is projected at \$1.433 billion and other post-employment benefit expenses are projected at \$1.447 billion. After including favorable cash adjustments of \$3.013 billion, the projected net cash deficit is \$2.235 billion. Projected reimbursable expenses of \$914.8 million are fully offset by capital reimbursements. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 46,454, including 41,801 non-reimbursable positions and 4,653 reimbursable positions.

### 2014 Final Proposed Budget-Baseline

Total operating revenues are projected at \$4.576 billion, including farebox revenues of \$4.134 billion. Total operating expenses are projected to be \$7.089 billion, consisting of labor costs of \$5.352 billion and non-labor expenses of \$1.737 billion. Non-cash depreciation expense is projected at \$1.544 billion and other post-employment benefit expenses are projected at \$1.504 billion. After including favorable cash adjustments of \$2.826 billion, the projected net cash deficit is \$2.737 billion. Projected reimbursable expenses of \$943.5 million are fully offset by capital reimbursements. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 47,047, including 42,302 non-reimbursable positions and 4,745 reimbursable positions.



### **Key Programmatic Initiatives**

- Regular and timely Critical Structure Inspections will now be conducted by adding 29 positions with costs of \$4.0 million in 2014 and \$3.2 million in subsequent years.
- Special Structure Inspections such as for viaducts over water, high elevated structures, bridges and structural ceilings concealed by other structural elements, which have not been inspected previously due to a lack of in-house expertise, will now be conducted based on a contract providing for specialized expertise with costs of \$1.7 million in 2013 and \$2.2 million for both 2014 and 2015.
- In order to address the problems resulting from Water Intrusion in the subway system, this plan provides for 35 positions effective 2014 with annual costs of \$3.5 million to inject grout into subway tunnel walls and ceilings.
- Based on an agreement with the Department of Homeless Services, NYCT funding will increase annually by \$2.2 million beginning 2014, in support of the **Homeless Outreach Program.**
- In an effort to prevent subway flooding and insulator fires that can cause significant service disruptions, 12 positions will be added with annual costs of \$1.3 million effective 2014 to support a Vent Bay Maintenance Project, whereby personnel would enter through grates at street level to clear out debris and flush leader lines.
- This plan establishes one supervisory position and additional costs of \$0.5 million in 2013, \$1.1 million in 2014 and \$0.8 million in subsequent years to implement an aggressive Rodent Eradication Program to address 347 refuse rooms, including the sealing of foundations and wall openings, replacement of doors and the installation of door sweeps. These rooms will also be baited monthly.
- This plan requires eight positions with annual costs of \$0.8 million beginning 2014 to establish a
  dedicated inspection program to cover over 11,000 cable manholes system-wide. These inspections
  are needed for Manhole Security purposes and to inhibit the theft of copper cable, which results in
  service disruptions.
- A new need has arisen requiring the R46 fleet to undergo a three-year maintenance life extension cycle to maintain fleet reliability/safety until anticipated replacement. Additional required positions are 98 in 2014, growing to 188 positions in 2016. Incremental costs are \$11.7 million in 2014, \$10.7 million in 2015 and \$15.7 million in 2016.

This plan also includes a re-baselining of overtime based on additional analyses performed subsequent to the presentation of a special report to the Finance Committee in September. Accordingly, overtime now reflects levels more in line with documented/historical usage and overall coverage requirements. Most of the operating budget plan-to-plan increases in overtime (approximately \$26.2 million in 2013, \$35.3 million in 2014, \$27.0 million in 2015, and \$34.6 million in both 2016 and 2017), are attributable to this re-baselining.

### **Budget Reduction Initiatives**

Projected Net Reductions in Paratransit expenses of \$30.3 million in 2014, \$16.5 million in 2015, \$44.3 million in 2016 and \$51.6 million in 2017, due to lower trip projections and zero-fare implementation timing adjustments.

### **Impact on Funding**

The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017, which are presented in the attached tables, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan.

### Recommendation

It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt the 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017 for MTA New York City Transit and the related authorization to draw down Transit Adjudication Bureau (TAB) receipts and interest consistent with this Final Proposed Budget.



Page 1 of 2

Subject MTABC 2	014 Budget and 2014-2017 Financial Plan Adoption
Department Finance	3
Department Craig Cipr	
Project Man William E.	

Date December 3, 2013	
Vendor Name NA	
Contract Number NA	
Contract Manager Name NA	4 4
Table of Contents Ref#	

Board Action					
Order	To	Date	Approval	Info	Other
1	NYCT/MTA Bus	12/16/13	Χ.		
2	Finance Committee	12/16/13	x		
3	MTA Board	12/18/13	Х		

	Internal A	pproval	S		
Order	Approval	Order	Approval		
1	EVP, Business Strategies & Operations Support		(6/12/3/1		
2 .	President		90 12/5/		
100000000000000000000000000000000000000			0		

### Purpose

To secure MTA Board adoption of MTA Bus Company's 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

### Discussion

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget, which is consistent with information presented to the Board in November, provides sufficient funding to support MTA Bus Company's planned service levels, as well as MTA's commitment to provide safe, reliable and efficient transportation service to the metropolitan New York region. The baseline projections that follow for MTA Bus Company, include the impact of budget reduction initiatives and recoveries of expenses related to Tropical Storm Sandy. The baseline projections do not include the impact of fare increases. These impacts will be presented as part of MTA consolidated materials. The MTA is reimbursed from the City of New York for the operating deficits of MTA Bus.

### 2013 November Forecast-Baseline

Total operating revenues are projected at \$224.6 million, including \$198.0 million of farebox revenues. Total non-reimbursable expenses before depreciation and GASB adjustments are projected to be \$572.1 million in 2013, consisting of labor costs of \$433.7 million and non-labor expenses of \$138.3 million. Non-cash depreciation expense is projected at \$42.2 million and other post-employment benefit expenses are projected at \$56.3 million. After including favorable cash adjustments of \$52.9 million, the projected net cash deficit is \$393.1 million. Projected reimbursable expenses of \$8.4 million are fully offset by capital reimbursements. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 3,657, consisting of 3,593 non-reimbursable positions and 64 reimbursable positions.

### 2014 Final Proposed Budget-Baseline

Total operating revenues are budgeted at \$227.7 million, including farebox revenues of \$201.5 million. Total non-reimbursable expenses before depreciation and GASB adjustments are budgeted to be \$579.7 million in 2014, consisting of labor costs of \$437.5 million and non-labor expenses of \$142.2 million. Non-cash depreciation expense is projected at \$42.2 million and other post-employment benefit expenses are projected at \$57.0 million. After including favorable cash adjustments of \$114.6 million, the projected net cash deficit is \$336.4 million. Projected reimbursable expenses of \$8.6 million are fully offset by capital reimbursements.



Page 2 of 2

Total 2014 end-of-year positions are projected at 3,704 consisting of 3,640 non-reimbursable positions and 64 reimbursable positions.

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017 include the following key initiatives:

Shop Plan - Hybrid Fleet Re-Powering/Conversion to Diesel

MTA Bus has a fleet of hybrid electric buses that are exhibiting a steep downward trend in MDBF and a significant level of component failures compared to other fleets. MTA Bus is seeking to convert 283 hybrid buses placed in service in 2006 and 2007, as well as the remaining 105 hybrid buses in the MTA Bus fleet that were placed in service during 2009 and 2010. The conversion will extend the useful life of all 389 buses by three years and will defer bus replacement expenses from the 2015 - 2019 Capital Program to the 2020 - 2024 Capital Program for the 2006 and 2007 models.

• Shop Plan - MCI Engines / ICO Rebuild

The 2006 to 2008 MCI Coach Express buses' engine warranty has begun to expire on the 2006 fleet. According to most recent 2015-2019 Capital Plan projections, these buses are required to be kept until 2021. Based on the duty cycle, the engines for this fleet are not expected to perform for 15 years without requiring significant engine work. In anticipation of keeping these buses for 15 years, MTABC is investing in a program to overhaul/rebuild the engines on these buses, beginning in 2015.

Shop Plan – MCI Structure Upgrade

The current MCI buses have a 12 year structure warranty. MCI corporation has reviewed the structure failures in the past and repaired those on a case by case basis. The anticipated 2015-2019 Capital Plan necessitates an extension of the life cycle of 247 MCI buses to 15 years. Therefore, an upgrade to the structural components of these buses is required to maintain a state of good repair as MCI (Manufacturer) has declined to provide an extended warranty for these additional three years.

This plan also includes a re-baselining of overtime based on additional analyses performed subsequent to the presentation of a special report to the Finance Committee in September. Accordingly, overtime now reflects levels more in line with documented/historical usage and overall coverage requirements. Most of the operating budget plan-to-plan increases in overtime (approximately \$3.6 million in 2013, \$3.2 million in 2014, \$3.8 million in 2015, 2016 and 2017), are attributable to this re-baselining.

### **Budget Reduction Initiative**

The Plan includes recurring savings of approximately \$5.2 million in each year.

### Impact on Funding

The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017 revenues, expenses and positions, which are presented in the attached tables, are consistent with the proposed MTA financial plan.

### Recommendation

It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt the 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017 for MTA Bus Company.



Page 1 of 2

Subject SIR 2014 Budget and 2014 -	2017 Financial Plan Adoption
Department Office of Management & Buc	lget
Department Head Name Aaron Stern	
Department Head Signature	
Project Manager Name	

1 460 1 01 2
70

Order	To	Date	Approval	Info	Other
1	TA Committee		Х		
2	Finance Committee		. , x		
3	MTA Board		x		
	<b> </b>	<del></del>			

Internal Approvals				
Order	Approval	Order	Approval	
1	OMB - Director WO			
2	Executive VP 18	/		
3	President 1			
			//	

### Purpose

To secure MTA Board adoption of MTA Staten Island Railway's 2013 November Forecast, 2014 Final Proposed Budget, and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017.

### Discussion

The 2014 Final Proposed Budget, which is consistent with information presented to the Board in November, provides sufficient funding to support MTA Staten Island Railway's planned service levels, as well as MTA's commitment to provide safe, reliable and efficient transportation service. The baseline projections that follow for MTA Staten Island Railway include additional investments to meet R44 fleet maintenance life extension requirements. Projections also capture budget reduction initiatives. SIR projections do not include the estimated impacts from projected fare increases, unidentified MTA efficiencies, MTA reestimates and policy actions. These impacts will be presented as part of MTA consolidated materials.

### 2013 November Forecast-Baseline

Total operating revenues are projected at \$9.7 million, including farebox revenues of \$5.5 million. Total operating expenses are projected to be \$46.4 million, consisting of labor costs of \$32.1 million and non-labor expenses of \$14.2 million. Non-cash depreciation expense is projected at \$8.6 million and other post-employment benefit expenses are projected at \$2.3 million. After including favorable cash adjustments of \$10.6 million, the projected net cash deficit is \$37.0 million. Projected reimbursable expenses of \$1.8 million are fully offset by capital reimbursements. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 276, including 268 non-reimbursable positions and 8 reimbursable positions.

### 2014 Final Proposed Budget-Baseline

Total operating revenues are projected at \$9.9 million, including farebox revenues of \$5.7 million. Total operating expenses are projected to be \$42.3 million, consisting of labor costs of \$30.0 million and non-labor expenses of \$12.3 million. Non-cash depreciation expense is projected at \$8.3 million and other post-employment benefit expenses are projected at \$2.3 million. After including favorable cash adjustments of \$10.4 million, the projected net cash deficit is \$32.6 million. Projected reimbursable expenses of \$6.0 million are fully offset by capital reimbursements. Total end-of-year positions are projected at 305, including 268 non-reimbursable positions and 37 reimbursable positions.

Page 2 of 2

### Major Programmatic Initiative-R44 Fleet Maintenance Requirements

• The current fleet is comprised of 63 cars now over forty years old, which is considered to be the full useful life of these vehicles. In order to maintain this fleet in a state of good repair to be able to operate safely and reliably towards eventual replacement, it will be necessary for this fleet to undergo a full maintenance program to be performed mostly at MTA New York City Transit's subway's facilities. In the July 2012 Financial Plan, preliminary assumptions then were for a three-year program from 2014 through 2016, with a total estimated cost of \$12.9 million spread evenly over the three years. A recent evaluation update of two cars indicated that significantly more maintenance would be required, increasing the previous cost estimate by \$12.5 million or an updated total estimate of \$25.4 million, now to be performed over the three year period 2015 through 2017. In the interim, an additional estimate of \$0.5 million of overtime and material expenses for 2014 is also necessary in order to enable SIR to deal directly with more immediate component problems that can be addressed locally in the Staten Island Shop. These assumptions remain preliminary, as management continues to evaluate various options.

<u>Budget Reduction Initiatives</u> included in this financial plan project annual savings of \$0.260 million beginning 2014, to result mostly from material efficiency savings.

### **Impact on Funding**

The 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017, which are presented in the attached tables, are consistent with the proposed MTA Financial Plan.

### Recommendation

It is recommended that the MTA Board adopt the 2013 November Forecast, the 2014 Final Proposed Budget and the Four-Year Financial Plan for 2014-2017 for MTA Staten Island Railway.